

DIKSIYUNARYONG
TAGALOG - ITALYANO
ITALYANO – TAGALOG

DIZIONARIO
TAGALOG - ITALIANO
ITALIANO - TAGALOG

Copyright/ Karapatang-Ari © 2019
Harald Fuchs
Manila, Philippines
Düsseldorf, Germany

All rights reserved. No part of this book may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise without the prior written permission of the publisher.

Ang aklat na ito ay pag-aari ng Harald Fuchs at alin mang bahagi nito ay hindi maaaring ilathala sa anumang anyo nang walang nagsulat na pahintulot ng tagapag-lathala.

Published by / Inilimbag ng:
RAINBOW
Publishing House
Philippines

Printed in Germany.
Inimprenta sa Alemanya.

Other books in this series:

German	Filipino
Spanish	Filipino
Dutch	Filipino
French	Filipino
English	Filipino
Danish	Filipino
Korean	Filipino

Edition /Limbag: 1. Year / Taon: 2019

ISBN: 978-0-400-57780-5

Nilalaman / Contents / Indice

Prefazione / preface / paunang salita	4
Ang abakada ng Italiyano. The Italian alphabet.....	5
Dizionario: Italiano - Filipino	9
Diksyunaryong: Filipino – Italiyano	176
Verb conjugation / Magbanghay ng pandiwa	326
Grammatical terms	352
Punctuation marks / Bantas / segno d'interpunzione	354
Mga araw ng linggo / Giorni della settimana	355
Mga buwan ng taon /mesi dell'anno	356
Ang panahon / La stagioni	357
Ang oras / Il Tempo	358
Numerals / ang mga numero	359
Sumukat / l'unità a di misura	361
Temperature Conversion	362
Pahayag / Interiezione	363

PREFAZIONE / PREFACE / PAUNANG SALITA

Your Tagalog- Italian, Italian -Tagalog Dictionary is a compilation of Tagalog (Filipino) and Italian words that were purposely collected to serve as a perfect reference material for students, professionals and Filipinos from all walks of life including foreign nationals who wish to learn the Filipeine Language.

Thousands of the most common Pilipino and Italian words based an fundamental word lists compiled by educators from well-known universities in the Philippine, as well as words taken from the Institute of National Language vocabulary and from many linguists and linguistic sources.

This rich vocabulary contains words used in everyday life. The Italian aquivalents have been choosen for their accuracy and simplicity in meaning as used in everyday conversation.

Pilipino equivalents which have been derived from Spanish or English words or from the vernaculars, have been incorpareted together with their colloquialism to enrich the Pilipino Language of today.

The orthography of Filipino words is in conformity with the rules of the offical grammar published by the Institute of National Language of the Department of Education.

Both Italian and Tagalog, evolve at a rate not previously seen before. As technology shrinks the global community of communicators, more words are added to the vocabulary as other uncommonly used words are disregarded and words that were assigned to non-use have been excluded in this compilation.

Harald Fuchs

Ang abakada ng Italiyano. The Italian alphabet.

Italian is a very phonetic language, so pronunciation should be easy. Most words are pronounced exactly like they are spelled. There are only seven pure vowels, but several diphthongs and triphthongs.

The Italien alphabet has 26 letters,

j k w x y

are only used with names and foreign words.

Below is a table showing the Italien alphabet and how it is pronounced

a	(a)	n	(enne)
b	(bi)	o	(o)
c	(ci)	p	(pi)
d	(de)	q	(ku)
e	(e)	r	(erre)
f	(effe)	s	(esse)
g	(gi)	t	(ti)
h	(acca)	u	(u)
i	(i)	v	(vu)
j	(I lunga)	w	(doppia vu)
k	(cappa)	x	(ics)
l	(elle)	y	(epsilon / I greca)

There are 6 vowels in Italien. Italien vowels are also much 'purer' than English vowels, which tend to be slight glides.

the Italien vowels

a	[a]	a as in aral	la lana (ang bulak)
i	[i]	i as in bitana	l'isola (ang pulo)
u	[u]	u as in umaga	l'uccello (ang ibon)
e	[e]	e as in edat	gentilmente (mabait)
	[ɛ]	e as in maneho	ieri (kahapon)
o	[o]	o as in troso	ombrello (payong)
	[ɔ]	aw as in ikaw	il cuore (ang pusô)

In spelling, the letter '**e**' is used to represent both

[e] and [ɛ]

The letter '**o**' is used to represent both

[o] and [ɔ]

If the vowel is stressed, then the pronunciation is always closed

[e] and [o]

If the vowel is not stressed, it is always open

[ɛ] and [ɔ]

This can change according to regional dialects in Italy, of course, but this is the standard rule.

Semi-Vowels

[w]	w as in wala	quando, uomo
[i]	y as in yaya	piano, ieri, piove

Italian semi-vowels are always written

ua, ue, uo, ui for [w]

and

ia, ie, io, iu for [j].

If another vowel precedes **u** or **i**, then it is a diphthong:

ai, ei, oi, au, eu.

The combination **iu** + another vowel creates a triphthong.

Italian consonant + vowel combinations

c + a	k	amica	<i>a-mi-ka</i>
c + o, u		mico	<i>a-mi-ko</i>
c + he, hi		amiche	<i>a-mi-ke</i>
c + ia, io, u	ch	bacio	<i>ba-cho</i>
c + e		celebre	<i>che-le-bre</i>
c + i		cinema	<i>chi-ne-ma</i>
g + a	g	gara	<i>ga-ra</i>
g + o, u		gusto	<i>gu-sto</i>
g + he, hi		spaghetti	<i>spa-ge-ti</i>
g + ia	dj	giotto	<i>dyo-to</i>
g + io		gelato	<i>dye-la-to</i>
g + iu, e, i		magico	<i>ma-dyi-ko</i>
sc + a	sk	scala	<i>ska-la</i>
sc + o, u		scuola	<i>sku-o-la</i>
sc + he, hi		scheda	<i>ske-da</i>
sc + ia	sh	sciarpa	<i>shar-pa</i>
sc + io		sciupato	<i>shu-pa-to</i>
sc + iu, e, i		scemo	<i>she-mo</i>

The consonant '**h**' is always silent. Double consonants must be pronounced individually:

il nonno (*il non-no*) (lolo) is pronounced differently from **il nono** (*il no-no*) (pangsiyam).

Stress falls on the second-to-last syllable in Italian. If stress falls on the last syllable, the vowel is written with an accent mark (la città).

It is also possible for the stress to fall on the third-to-last syllable (America, telefono) and even the fourth-to-last syllable (telefonano) in third person plural verb conjugations.

You saw how a letter is written and might be pronounced, but there is nothing better than hearing the sound of the letters in a video or audio.

DIZIONARIO ITALIANO - FILIPINO

A

a sa preposition **a Roma** sa Roma
a casa sa bahay **a Natale** sa pasto-
ko **a maggio** sa Mayo **a piedi** sa
paa **a domani!** Kikita tayo bukas!
alla moda sa moda **al metro** sa
metro **fatto a macchina** naggawa
sa makina **a che prezzo** sa anong
presyo **andare a casa** uuwi sa
bahay **a maggio** sa Mayo
abbacchio batang tupa *plural* -cchi
abbaire tahol; tahulan; the char-
acteristic loud abrupt sound made
by a dog
abbandonare abandoned; iwanan
abbastanza sapat **bastare** summa-
pat **adesso basta!** Sapat ay sapat
na! **una sola lingua non è mai**
abbastanza isang wikain ay hindi
pa sapat **grazie, basta così** sala-
mat, tama na iyan
abbattere pababa, bumaba, tumba;
putol ng puno
abbiiccì abakada; alfabeto *mas.*
abbigliamento *m* damit **abbiglia-
mento sportivo** sportswear **in-
dustria dell'abbigliamento** indu-
striyang damit
abitudine *fem.* ugali; gawi; asal
prendere l'abitudine di fare
qualcosa ang ugali ng paggawa
ng isang bagay
abboccato bino- medium sweet
abbraccio yakap *mas. pl.* -cci **ab-
bracciare** yakapin **un abbraccio**
isang yakap
abbreviazione *fem.* pagpapaikli,
pagdadaglat **abbreviare** paiklii,
iklian
abete abeto *mas.* evergreen tree
with needle-shaped leaves
abilitàabilidad; kasanayan **abile**
matalino
abisso bangin; lula; di mansukat na
kalalima *mas.* a chasm or gorge
abitabile matitirhan; matatahanan;

capable of being inhabited **cucina**
fem. **abitabile** dining kitchen
abitante ang nakatira o tumitira;
a person or animal that lives in a
particular place or area *mas. fem.*
abiti ang mga damit *mas. pl.*
abito bestido; bao **abito da sera**
bestido ng gabi *mas.*
abitudine *fem.* abito, an action or
pattern of behavior that is repea-
ted so often that it becomes typi-
cal of s.body
abolire pimawi; kanselahn; to put
an end to something such as a law
abolizione pimawi; kanselahn;
pag-pawi; pagpapa-walang-bisa
aborigeno katutubo; Ang mga un-
ang tao sa isang bayan. *mas.*
aborto aborsyon; papalaglag *mas.*
operation to end pregnancy **abor-
tire** may aborsyon; nagpalaglag
abortista aborsonista, person
which perform an abortion
abrasione gasgas; natatanggal;
agnas; wearing away of rock *fem.*
abuso abuso; mamalabis gamitin
sa masama. Pagmalto; panggamit
ng kapangyari na ikasakit o ika-
sasama ng kapwa; panghahalay
acca non capire un'acca hindi
mantindihan ang isang bagay
accademia akademya **accademico**
akademiko **accademia di belle**
arti art college
accaldato sobrang init; overheated
accampamento kampo **accam-
arsi** pamasyal na behikulo na
may espasyo para sa pagtulog at
mga simpleng gamit na pang-
kusina o pambahay
accanto tabi; gilid; in a position
next to or alongside **accanto a**
sa/nasa tabi gilid ng
accatone *mas.* pulubi; somebody
who begs

accattone

accattone malimos; pulubi **accattoneggio** namamalimos
accecate bulak; kabulagan; unable to see; causing inability to see
accendere magsindi; magpaapoy; set fire to
accendino mas. pansindi ng sigarilyo; small device for lighting cigarettes
accento mas. tuldik, a way of pronouncing words
accesso akses **divieto d'accesso** Wala pang sa pamamagitan ng trapiko
accetta palakol; puthaw fem. a tool used to chop wood or fell trees
accettabile matatangganip; capable of being accepted
accetto maaaring tanggapin; received, especially into somebody's home, or entertained gladly
acchiappare salo; huli; catch
acciaio asero; bakal; strong alloy of iron and carbon **acciaio inossidabile** hindi kinakalawang na bakal
accidentale hindi sinasadya; happening by chance and not planned
accidentato baku-bako; maalon; malundag; magaspang, windy or turbulent
accidenti sumpain, idalangin; laitin; idalanging mapahamak damn! di sorpresa wow!
acciuga dilis; a small silvery ocean fish that travels in large schools.
acclamare palakpak; pumalakpak; to clap hands as a sign of welcome enjoyment, appreciation, or approval
accogliere maligayang pagdating; admitted gladly
accollare balikat; place where arm attaches to trunk
accostellare saksak; iwa; ulos
accostellare mas. kutsilyo; a tool, usually with a sharp blade and a handle
accompagnamento saliw; musical backing **lettera di accompagnamento** kasamang sulat, covering

letter
acconciatura fem. peinado; the way in which somebody's hair is cut and arranged
acconto deposito; deposituhan mas
accoppiare isang pares; dalawa; two things of the same kind that are together or are considered as a pair
accorciare iklian; become or make shorter **accorciarsi** paikliin
accordo kasunduan; payag **sono d'accordo** Sumasang-ayon ako **disaccordo** hindi pagkakaintindihan **essere d'accordo** sumang-ayon **mettersi d'accordo** maabot ang isang kasunduan **d'accordo!** Sumayang-ayon! **Sei d'accordo.** Sumasang-ayon ka ba. **Non sono d'accordo.** hindi ko sumangayon.
accorrere nagmamadali **accorrere in aiuto di qualcuno** sumugod para matulungan
accreditamento pagpapatunay, utang **lettera di accredito** kreditong pagkakasunod-sunod **accredito del valore** crediting ng halaga
accredito pautang; kredito **accreditato** palautang mas.
accrescere dumadami; in number; lumaki in size dagdag in addition
accrescersi lumaki; lumago; grow bigger
accumulare magtipon; kolektahan
accumulatore mas. batarya; electric cells that produce a direct current
accuratezza katumpakan **accurato** tumpak; watchful and protective
accusa kakasuhan; kinusuhan, bigay sala **Pubblica Accusa** public prosecutor, pampublikong tagausig
accusare pagbintangan, confront and blame, akusahan
accusativo akusatibo; a grammatical case that identifies the direct object of a verb or other grammatical parts in some inflected languages and that affects nouns, pro-

addossare

nouns, and adjectives *mas*.
accusatore tagausig; piskal; demandante; ang nagsakdal *mas*.
acerbo bubot; hindi hinog; unripe
aceto *m* suka **mettere sott'aceto** dalok **aceto balsamico** balsamic vinegar vinegar made from the juice of white grapes matured in wood for 10 to 50 years
ACI Automobile Club d'Italia; Automobile Club of Italy
acido asido; maasim; a sourtasting compound that releases hydrogen ions to form a solution *mas*.
ACLI Associazione Cristiana dei Lavoratori Italiani; Italian trade union on association
acne tagyawat; a disease of the oil-secreting glands of the skin that often affects adolescents, producing eruptions on the face, neck, and shoulders that can leave pitted scars *fem*.
acqua tubig **impermeabile** hindi tinatagusang tubig **stagno** hindi pinapasok ng tubig **acquoso** matubig; puno ng tubig **acquaio** labado **acuario** akwariyum **acqua santa** bendita **acqua corrente** dumadaloy na tubig **acqua minerale** mineral na tubig **acqua potabile** inuming tubig **acqua di rubinetto** tap na tubig **acqua ossigenata** agwa-oksihenada **una teoria che fa acqua** isang teorya na humahawak walang tubig **acqua in bocca!** Panatilihin ito sa iyong ulo! **ha l'acqua alla gola** (*non ha tempo*) siya ay gumagana ng sa oras **acque plural** mga tubig **acque territoriali** ang datang ng bansa **in captive acque** sa lalim na tubig **acqua calda maligamgam na tubig**
acquario akwariyum; waterfilled transparent container *mas*. *pl.* -ri
acquavite brandy; a liquor that is distilled from the fermented juice of grapes *fem*.
acquirente bumibili; get some-

thing by paying money
acquisto pagbili **acquirente** mami-mili, bumibili
acquolina *mi viene l'acquolina in bocca* my mouth's watering *fem*.
acre maasim; maaskad; malupit
acrobata akrobat **acrobazie** akrobatisika eronautika; Karunungan hinggil sa pagpapalipad ng eroplano. science of flight: the science, art, theory, and practice of designing, building, and operating aircraft
acustico akustika *plural* -ci relating to sound, hearing, or the study of sound *mas*.
adagiare ihiga **adagiarsi** humiga
adagio dahan; bagal; hina *adverb*
addottivo ampunin; bumagay; pagbabagay; adopt a child
adozione magampon; magkukop; a formal legal process to adopt a child
addestramento pagsasanay; pag-aral; acquiring of skill *mas*.
addetto empleyado, kawani **addetta** taong responsable **addetto alle pubbliche relazioni** press opisyal **addetto ai lavori** daluhasa **addetto culturale** cultural attaché **vietato l'ingresso ai non addetti** awtorisadong tauhan lamang
addì addì 10 giugno sa ika-10 (araw) ng Hunyo
addio! Adios! Paalam!
addizionale karagdagan; added on to something else *fem*.
addizione dagdag **aumentare** dag-dagan; dumadami; lumaki
addobbare magpalamuti **addobbo** palamuti
addome tiyan; body section containing stomach *mas*.
addirimentarsi agaw-tulog **sonno** tulog **aver sonno** matulog **prendersere sonno** natumbang tulog
addossare sumandal **addossarsi** sandat figurative balikat
addosso preposition *sa*; *on*; **avere**

addurre

addosso magkaroon ng **avere**
addosso qualcuno may isang tao paghinga sa leeg
addurre isangkalan; to make or create something, idahilan
adeguare isaayos, itama; lakma; ibagay; change something slightly
adeguarsi sumunod; tumalima
adeguarsi alle circostanze mawayos ang mga pangayari
adequato husto; kasya; sapat; just barely enough
adesso ngayon **da adesso in poi** para sa ngayon **per adesso** para sa isang momento
adibire magtalaga, gamitin; act of using something
adirato galit; feeling extremely annoyed **adirarsi** magalit
adolescente pagbibinata; binatilyo; somebody who has reached puberty but is not yet an adult
adoperare gamitin; maggamit, act of using s.th. **adibire** gamitin
adottare mag-ampon; legally raise another's child **orfanotrofio** ampanun; home for orphans
adrenalina adrenalina; a hormone secreted by the adrenal glands and by some nerve endings, that increases the speed and force of heart contraction *fem.*
adulterare bantuan; make something impure, magbanto
adulterio (*pl. -ri*) pakikiapid; pangangalunya; voluntary sexual relations between a married person and somebody other than his or her spouse *mas*.
adulto matanda; May sapat na gulang. a fully mature person *mas*.
aerare pahanganinan, mahanganinan
base aerea sentro ng operasyon ng hukbong panghimpapawid
compagnia aerea kompanya ng eroplano **ponte aereo** airlift panghimpapawid na tulay **posta aerea** ermeyl **aereo di linea** airliner
aeronautics eronautika; karunungan hingil sa pagpapapalipad ng

eroplano *fem.* **aeronautica militare** hukbong-panghimpapawid
aeroplano eroplano **aeroporto** eroporto; paliparan himpilan ng mga eroplano *mas*. **aerostazione** air terminal *fem.*
aeroporto *mas*. paliparan; eroperto; himpilan ng mga eroplano **base fem.** **aérea** sentro ng operasyon ng hukbong panghimpapawid
affamato paggutom; maghirap sa pagkagutom; mamatay sa gutom
affannato walang hinga; unable to breathe properly, humihingal
affare karanasan; bagay **affari esteri** suliranin isang bagay na kailangang gawin o aksiyunan
affare negosyo, makitungo **non sono affari tuo!** ito ay wala sa iyong negosyo
affari negosyo **uomo d'affari** negosyante **non sono affari tuo!** wala kang pakialam
affascinante gayuma; glamoroso
affascinare kahali-halins; kaakit-akit; fascinate; makaakit; maka-bighani; makagayuma
affatto kompleto; buo; lahat **non è affatto vero!** iyan ay talagang hindi totoo!
affettare¹ pagpira-pirasuhin; piece cut from something **ammirazione et cetera** apeko
affettare² magkabisa; tumalab; umepektu; influence somebody or something
affettatrice *fem.* hiwahan; slicer
affettato hiwang karne sliced meat
affetto *mas*. pagmamahal; pag-ibig; fond or tender feeling toward somebody
affidabile mapagkakatiwalaan; maaasahan; able to be trusted to do what is expected or has been promised
affidabilità *fem.* kahusayan; kaganapan; pagkamapagkakatiwalaan; pagkamaaasahan
affilare magpatalim; make sharper
affilato matalim; talim; able to cut

affine pareho; parang; sharing some qualities, but not identical

affinità koneksyon o relasyon sa pamilya dahil sa pagaaasawa; pagkamagkamag- anak *fem.*

affittacamere kasera; kasero; somebody who rents out property

affitto umupa; umarkila **prendere in affitto** magpaupa; magpaarkila

affluire umagos; agos; move freely from place to place

affondare lulubog **ribaltarsi** lubog

affrettarsi magmadali **affrettare** bilisan

affronto *mas.* paghamak, an open insult or giving of offense to s.b.

affumicare may maraming usok

afoso alinsangan; oppressively hot and damp

Africa aprika; the second largest continent, lying south of Europe, with the Atlantic Ocean to the west and the Indian Ocean to the east. Population: 955,000,000 Area: 30,243,910 sq km/11,677,239 sq

africano aprikano

agenda talaarawan; a formal list of things to be done in a specific order *fem.*

agenzia ahensiya **agenzia di cambio** bureau de change **agenzia immobiliare** estate agency **agenzia pubblicitaria** advertising agency **agenzia di viaggi** travel agency

agente ahente **agente segreto** tiktok **agente di cambio** bolista

agente immobiliare estate agent

agente inquinante pollutant

agente di pubblica sicurezza police officer **agente di vendita** sales representative **agente di viaggio** travel agent

agevole madali; maluwag; not causing problems or difficulty

agganciare sabitan; kawit; a bent or curved piece of metal or other material, used to attach

aggettivo pang-uri; a word that describes or qualifies a noun or

pronoun *mas.*

aggirarsi umali-aligid; magpagalaga sa paghahanap ng masisila o mananakaw; to wander; magpalabu-buy-labo

aggiuntivo ang idagdag; dagdag

aggressione pagsudod; wala sa matuwid na analalakay

aggressivo agresibo; mapusok

aggressore Ang nananalakay. Ang sumasalakay. *mas.*

agguato *mas* pagtambang **tendere un agguato a qualcuno** pananambah ang isang tao

agitatore manunulsol; somebody who attempts to arouse feeling about something, especially a political cause *mas.*

agiatezza *fem.* kaginhawahan; ease; freedom from hardship, kasa-ganaan

agiato maginhawa; affording comfort; well-off

agilità *fem.* liksi **agile** maliksi

agio luwag; lack of difficulty **vere negli agi** manirahan sa kaginhawaan **sentirsi a proprio agio** pakiramdam sa kagaanan

agire aktor **attore** aktor **recitazione; recitare** yugto; ang sinig ng pagarte sa entablo; pelikula at telebisyon

agitare kalog; alugin **agitare prima dell'uso** iling bago gamitin

agitarsi maligalig, mapakali

agitato balisa; kaingayan **agitazione** pagkalog; public campaigning

agitatissimo balisa; balisang; titigatig; arouse public interest *mas.*

agitazione *fem.* pagkalog, actions intended to arouse public feeling

agli preposition a and article gli aglio bawang **pane all'aglio** tina-pay na bawang plural -gli *mas.*

agnello kordero; batang tupa *mas.*

agnolotti a food made from small squares of pasta sealed around a meat, cheese, or vegetable filling

ago *mas.* karayom **cucito** pananahi

agonia naghiihingalo; paghihirap;

agopuntura

a period of struggle or suffering immediately preceding death *fem.*
agopuntura *fem.* akupuntura; the treatment of disorders by inserting needles into the skin at points where the flow of energy is thought to be blocked meridians

agorafobia a condition characterized by an irrational fear of public or open spaces *fem.*

angoscia paghihingalo, *fem.* intense physical pain or mental anguish
agosto Agosto the eighth month of the year, lasting 31 days **in agosto** sa Agosto

agraria pagsasaka; pagbubukid
agrario magsasaka; magbubukid; the occupation, business, or science of cultivating the land

agricolo pagsasaka; pagbubukid
agricultura magsasaka; mag-bubukid *fem.* farming

agrifoglio banal; santo *mas.* pious; devout; virtuous; holy; belonging to god

agro maasim; like the taste of vinegar, lemons, or unripe apples

agrodolce matamis at maasim

agrumi masculine plural citrus fruit

aguzzare maghasa; magpatalas; magtulis; magpatalim; magtasa

aguzzare la vista keep one's eyes peeled

ah! oh!

ah! aray!

ai preposition a and article i

Aids a disease of the immune system caused by infection with the retrovirus HIV, which destroys some types of white blood cells and is transmitted through blood or bodily secretions such as semen
airone *mas.* tagak; a freshwater wading bird with a long neck

aiuto tulong **aiutante** katulong *di*

aiuto nakatutulong **indifeso** walang kaya **Mi può aiutare?** Tulungan mo ako. **Desidera?/Desideri?** (formal/informal) makatulong sa iyo/kayo ba? **aiuto allo**

sviluppo development aid or assistance **chiedere aiuto a qualcuno** magtanong sa isang tao para sa tulong **AIUTO!** Dagas! Tulong!

Mi potrebbe aiutare per favore. Puwede mo ba akong tulungan mangyaring.

al preposition a and article il

ala pakpak plural -i; bird's limb for flying *fem.*

alabastro alabaster; a hard semi-translucent type of calcite, occasionally with banding *mas.*

alba bukang-liwayway; madaling-araw; pamimitak ng araw **all'alba** pagbubukang-liwayway *fem.*

albergo hotel **camera d'albergo** kuwarto ng hotel **I'albergo dista 100 metri dalla stazione** ang hotel ay 100 metro mula sa istasyon **guida degli alberghi** hotel guide

albero *mas.* puno **albero genealogico** tala ng mga ninuno **albero di Natale** puno ng pasko

albero *mas.* palo; a long pole of wood or steel set up on a ship to hold the sails

alicocca plural -cce aprikot *fem.*

alicocco plural -cchi puno ng aprikot *mas.*

albume puti ng itlog; the protein component of egg white *mas.*

alcalino alkaine; a metallic element belonging to group 2 of the periodic table, either beryllium, magnesium, calcium, strontium, barium, or radium, characterized by having a valence of two *mas.*

alchimia *fem.* alkimiya; a branch of science dealing with the structure, composition, properties, and reactive characteristics of substances, especially at the atomic and molecular levels

alcol *mas.* alak **alcolico** lasenggero **ubriacarsi** laguhin **ubriacone** lasing **superalcolici** espiritu **al-ticcio** lango **astinenza** pangilin; hindi na inum nang alak **grada-**

allungare

- zione alcolica** nilalamang alcohol
Ho bevuto dell'alcol. Uminom ako ng alak. **Non ho bevuto alcol!** Hindi ko uminom ng alak!
- alcuni**¹ ilan **alcuni libri** ilang aklat
alcuni² tama lang; piraso kahit **non alcuno** walang tao; no, not any
alcuno ilang, some, a few, refer to a few, a couple of and is formed in the singular in the same way like the article uno **alcune mie amiche** ilang kasintahan ng akin
aldilà *l'aldilà* ang susunod na mundo, ang hinaharap *fem.*
alfanumerico alpanumeriko; using both letters and numbers *mas.*
aletta palikpik; palaypay; part of fish used for motion *fem.*
alfabeto abakada; alfabeto *mas.*
alfiere obispo; a senior Christian cleric *mas.*
alga ang mga damo ng dagat *plural -ghe fem.* ocean algae
algebra alherbra *fem.* the branch of mathematics in which symbols, usually letters of the alphabet, represent unknown numbers *fem.*
alias alyas; balatkayong ngalan; an assumed name that somebody uses
alice dilis; a small silvery ocean fish that travels in large schools *fem.*
alimento pagkain **alimento base** pangunahing pagkain **alimenti** sustento
alito hinga; air breathed in and out
all' *preposition a and article l'*
alla *preposition a and article la*
allagare baha; water covering previously dry area **allagamento** Malaking ang tubig. Flooding
allargare magpaluwang; to become wider, or make something wider
allargarsi magpalapad; to make wide
Allah bathala o diyos ng mga muslim
allarme alarma **allarmante** alisto
- dare l'allarme** itaas ang alarma
allarme smog smog alert **allarme ozono** alarma ng oson
allattare pagkainin; busugin; to give food to a person
alle *preposition a and article le*
alleanza sandugo; aliensya; association of groups with common aim
allenamento ensayo; pagsasanay; acquiring of skill; improving of fitness **allenarsi** magsasanay **per** para sa
allenatore tagasanay; tagapagturo s.b. who trains animals or people
allergia alerdyi; hindi hiyang; unusual sensitivity to a normally harmless substance that provokes a strong reaction from a person's body *fem.*
allestire ihanda; make something ready
alleviare magpaanak; mag-anak; to reproduce and raise animals or plants
alleviare magpakalma; to lighten or lessen physical or mental trouble
alligatore buwaya large reptile *mas*
allineare ihileria; ilinya; ituwid; maikiisa sa isang partikular na grupo; paniniwala o prisipyo
allo *preposition a and article lo*
allodola *fem.* alondra; a small song bird with brownish feathers, noted for its song
allora noon **d'allora in poi** mula noon **fin d'allora** simula noon
alloro lawrel; tree or bush whose leaves, aroma, or berries are similar to those of the bay *mas.*
alluce malaking daliri ng paa *mas.*
allucinazione guni-guni; kinikinita; the perception of somebody or something that is not really there
alluminio aluminyo; silvery white, light metallic element that is ductile, malleable, and resistant to corrosion *mas.*
allungare magpahaba; stretch out
lunghezza haba; length; mahaba

alluvione

alluvione baha; water covering previously dry area *fem.*

Alpi bulubundukin sa gitnang kati-mugan ng yuropa *fem. pl.*

alpinista tagabundok **alpinismo** bulu-bundukin *mas.*

alquanto ilan; kaunti; used to indicate an unspecified number, quantity, or proportion of a total

alt! para! hinto; tigil

altalena sisu; to move freely backward and forward *fem.*

altare dambana; simbahan; raised ceremonial religious structure

alternativa *fem.* alternatibo; pipilian; other possibility; pagkakataong makapili sa dalawang bagay; mapamimilan

alternativo alternatibo; pipilian
altezzoso mapagmalaki; mapagmataas; mapanghamak; behaving in a superior, condescending, or arrogant way

atticcio lango; malainibay *pl. -cci*

altitudine *fem.* kataasan; ang taas sa kapantayan ng dagat

alto taas; mataas **alta marea** mataas ang tubig **in alto** sa tuktok **a voce alta** maingay tinig

altopiano talampas; raised area with level top *mas.*

altro¹ *adjective* iba maliban **un altro** isa pa **l'altro'anno** kataon **l'altro giorno** makalawa **l'altro ieri** kamakalawa **pronoun** **I'un l'altro** isang isa pa **gli altri** ibang tao **tra l'altro** kung ano ang higit pa, higit sa rito **desidera altro?** anumang bagay? **tutt' altro che** kahit ano ngunit

altro² iba *indefinite pronoun* **I'un l'altro** isa't isa **gli altri** ibang tao **desidera altro?** Kahit na ano? **tutt' altro che** Kahit na ano ngunit **altronde** sa kabilang kamay **altruista** hindi makasarile **altruistmo** an attitude or way of behaving marked by unselfish concern for the welfare of others

altura bundok; burol *fem.*

alveare bahay ng boboyug *fem.*

alzare magtaas **alzare le spalle** ikibit isa balikat **alzarsi** tumaas **alzarsi** liwayway **sorgere** ang araw ay liwayway

amacá hamaka; duyan *plural -che*
amante manginigibig; maniligaw s.b.'s sexual partner, especially if the two are not married to each other *mas. and fem.*

amaré mahal; pag-ipig **salutala da parte mia** ikamusta mo ko **amo-rebole** mapagmahal **amante** ang manamahal **amoroso** pagmama-hal **voler bene a qualcuno** mahal **si, lo amo, e amo solo lui, non te.** Oo mahal ko siya, pero hindi ikaw. **fare l'amore con qualcuno** pag-ibig sa isang tao **amaro** mabait; bait; mabait na alak **ambasciatore** embahador **ambasciata** embahada *fem.*

ambizione *fem.* ambisyon; hangarin; desire for success

ambo kayung dalawa **in ambi casi** sa parehong mga sitwasyon

ambulanza ambulansya *fem.*

America Amerika **americano** amerikano

amianto asbestos; sustansiya mineralya na hindi nasusunod *mas*

amicizia amistad; Mabuting pag-sasamahan; pagkakasundo; friendliness and peaceful relations *fem.*

amico kaibigan, amigo **un nostro amico** amin kaibigan **Mario è un mio amico.** Si Mario ay isang kai-bigan ko. **Arrivederci, amico mio!** Paalam, aking kaibigan!

amicizia *fem.* Pagkakaibigan, pakikipagkaibigan

ammalato may sakit **ammalarsi** pagkakasakit **ammalata** tao may maysakit; ill person

ammanettare posas; put handcuffs on

ammare put down in the water

ammazzare mamamatay; kill animal for meat; kill people brutally

ammenda parosa, bayad-pinsala

anche

fem. cash paid as punishment **fare ammenda di** pagkakakumpuni, make amends for
amministratore administratibo; somebody whose job is to manage the affairs of a business, organization, or institution
amministratore delegato managing director
amministrazione adminitrasyon; pangagasiwa **fem.** the management of the affairs of a business, organization, or institution
amministrazione comunale local council
pubblica amministrazione public administration
spese **fem.** **pl.** **d'amministrazione** administrative costs
ammiraglio almirante; laksamana **mas.** **plural** -gli; a high-ranking naval officer entitled to fly a personal flag
ammirare hangaan; to regard s.b. or s.th. with approval appreciation, or respect
ammiratore tagahanga
ammiratrice **fem.** tagahanga ammiratore (maskulin), someone who has a particular regard for someone or something
ammirevole kapuri-puri; kahanganga; deserving to be admired
ammissibile matatanggap; allowed to be done; allowed to come in
ammodo pagiging kapitapitan; in accordance with accepted standards of correctness or decency
amnesia amnesya; paglimot dahil sa kapinsalaan sa utak; loss of memory as a result of shock, injury, psychological disturbance, or medical disorder **fem.**
amnistia **fem.** amnestiya; Ganap na pagpapatawad sa mga nagkalsala laban sa pamahalaan; a general pardon, especially for those who have committed political crimes
amo kawit; Taga ng pamansing o pamingwit. **mas.**
amore mahal; pag-ipig **salutala da parte mia** ikamosta mo ko **amo-**

revole mapaghahal **amante** ang minamahal **amoroso** pagmamahal
voler bene a qualcuno mamamahal
amputare putol; putulin; cut off part of body
amuleto ating ating; agimat **mas.**
anabolizzante anabolika; a synthetic steroid hormone. Use: to increase muscle mass and strength
anaemia anemya; Kakulangan sa dugo; blood deficiency **fem.**
analcolico pangilin; inumin walang alak **plural** -ci **mas.**
anale anal; relating to or situated near the anus
analfabeta person who cannot read or write; hindi makabasa at makasulat
analfabetismo kamang-mangan **mas.**
analgesico gamut sa masakit; describes a type of medication that alleviates pain without loss of consciousness **mas.**
analista analysta **analizzare** analisahn **analisi** analisyah **analisi del sangue** test ng dugo
ananas pinya; yellow fruit **mas.**
anarchia anarkiya; the absence of any formal system of government in a society **fem.** kawalan ng pamahalaan
ANAS Azienda Nazionale Autonoma della Strada; Italian Roads Department
anatomia anatomy; the branch of science that studies the physical structure of animals, plants, and other organisms
anatomico anatomiko
anatra bibe; pato; water bird with webbed feet and short legs **fem.**
anca balakang **plural** -che; the area on each side of the body between the waist and the thigh **fem.**
anche din, rin **anch'io** ako din **Si vendono anche matite?** Sila ba rin magbenta ng mga lapis? **anche se** kahit na **Anche un insegnante, non è venuto.** Ni teacher, hindi' dumating. **Anche Maria è**

ancora

carina. Maganda rin si Maria.
Anche Maria non è carina. Hindi din maganda si Maria.
ancora¹ pa, muna **non ancora** hindi pa **ancora una volta** isa pa **dammene ancora un po'** bigyan ako ng kaunti pang **Non man-giare ancora.** Huwag ka munang kumain. **Non mangiamo ancora.** Huwag muna tayong kumain. **Non farlo ancora.** Huwag muna.
ancora² angkla; device to hold ship in place (*angkora; sinipete syn.*)
gettare l'ancora drop anchor
andare alis; punta; uuwi **andare via partire** mag-iwan **di macchia** lumabas **andare bene** akma **andare a cavallo** sumakay **andare a passeggiio** lumakas **andare a male** umalis **andare a finire** patayin **andare in bicicletta** magbisikleta **come va?** Kumusta ka? **non mi va di vestito** ito ay hindi akma sa akin **non mi va di venire** Hindi ko ay darating **coll'andare del tempo** sa pagdaan ng panahon **a lungo andare** sa katagalang **devo andare** aalis na ako **andare a letto** pupunta sa higaan **andiamo!** aalis na! **andare a fare una passeggiata** maglakad-lakad **andare a fare spese** pupunta sa mamili **andare via** alis **lasciami andare!** Hari ka na! **andarsene** mag-iwan **andatura** tulin ng takbo **va in Manila** pupunta siya sa Manila **Non ci andare!** Huwag kayo ng pupunta rito. **Maria è andata in Italia.** Si Maria ay pumunta sa Italiya. **andare a casa** uuwi sa bahay **Ero andato ad un suo concerto.** Nagpupunta ako sa konserto.
andata pagpunta, lakad sa labas **c'era più traffico all'andata** nagkaroon ng mas maraming trapiko sa ang paraan doon **biglietto di andata** isang paaran na tiket **biglietto di andata e ritorno** buweltahan

andiamo! Tara!
aneddoto anekdota; naglalalantad sa mga pang-aabuso at masasa-mang gawi sa pamamagitan ng pang-uuyam o panunuya *mas*.
anello singsing ng daliri **anello di fidanzamento** singsing sa mapapangasawa
anemia fanemya, kakulangan sa dugo; blood deficiency: a blood condition in which there are too few red blood cells or the red blood cells are deficient in hemoglobin, resulting in poor health
anestesia anestesya; Pagkalimot dahil sa kapinsalaan sa utak. *fem.*
angelo anghel **angelo custode** guwardiyang anghel *mas.* anghal na tagatanod
angolo sulod, kanto **dietro l'angolo** yan sa kanto **angolo cottura** maliit na kusina **angolo retto** kanang anggulo **calcio d'angolo** corner kick
anguilla palos; igat; long thin fish
anguria pakwan; water melon *fem.*
anima kaluluwa; ispireto; taong it-inuturing na inspirasyon ng grupo
animale hayop **animale domestico** alagang hayop **mammifero** hayop na sumususo **roditore** *mas.* -trice *fem.* hayop na nagngangatngat
animare pasigla; magbigay-buhay; give life to
animato bogyang; abala; magbigay-buhay; animated
anisetta a sweet liqueur flavored with aniseed *fem.*
anitra bibe; pato; itik; water bird with webbed feet and short legs
anniversario anibersaryo; annual observation of past event *plural -ri*
anno taon **annuale** taun-taon **bu-on anno!** Maligayang bagong taon! **quanti anni hai?** Ilang taon ka na? **quanti anni ha?** Ilang taon siya? **Ho ... anni.** Ako ay ... **l'anno passato** kataon
anno bisestile taon bisiyesto; a year with an extra day, February

apatia

- 29, added to make up the difference between the 365-day calendar and the actual duration of the Earth's orbit of the Sun
- annoato** lungkot; tired of and slightly annoyed by a person or situation that is not interesting *mi annoio* ako ay malungkot
- annuale** taunan; taun-taon **annualmente** tauntaun
- annullare** kancelado; stop s.thing from happening **annullamento** kanselasyon; canceling of s.thing
- annuncio** anunsyo; magpababala mas. plural -ci; public declaration
- annunciare** paalala; to declare or report something publicly, ipahayag
- annuncio pubblicitario** patalastas
- anomalo** anomalya; katiwalia; deviating from the norm or from what people expect *mas*.
- anormale** abno anomalya; katiwalia; something that deviates from the norm or from expectations
- anonimo** lihim; tago; walang lagda; walang nakababatig kung sino
- ANSA** Agenzia Nazionale Stampa Associata; Italian Press Agency
- ansimare** humuni; breathe with hoarse whistling sound
- antagonismo** antagonismo; hostility or hatred causing opposition and ill will *mas*.
- antagonista** antagonista; somebody or something opposing or in conflict with another *fem.*
- antartico** antartiko; polong timog
- antenati** kalululohan **antenato** kanunungan; ninuno; distant relation somebody is descended from *mas*.
- antenna** antena; device for sending and receiving radio waves; sungot a thin movable sensory organ **antenna parabolica** satellite dish *fem.*
- antibiotico** antibiyotiko; a naturally produced substance that kills or inactivates bacteria, but has no

effect against viruses, used as a medication *mas*.

- anticipo** antisipo; adelanto; a sum of money paid before it is due
- antico** luma; napakatanda na **gli antichi** tao ng antigong mundo
- antiorario** *in senso antiorario* pabalik; in the direction opposite to the one that the hands of a clock move
- antipasto** "before the meal", hot or cold appetizers, pampagana
- antipatia** *fem.* antipatyá, pagkainis, strongly negative feeling **non mi piacciono i gatti** Ayaw ko ang mga pusa. **non mi piace guardare la TV** Ayaw ko telebisyon.
- antisettico** antisepitiko; reducing or preventing infection, especially by the elimination or reduction of the growth of microorganisms that cause disease or decay *mas*.
- antiquariato** antigo **negozi di antiquariato** tindahan ng antigo
- antologia** *fem.* antolohiya; a book that consists of essays, stories, or poems by different writers; anthologie; katipunan ng mga piling akda; magaing tula o tuluyan
- antropologia** *f* antropolohiya; the study of humankind in all its aspects, especially human culture or human development. It differs from sociology in taking a more historical and comparative approach *fem.*
- anulare** palasingsingan; the finger next to the little finger *mas*.
- anzi** pagkatotoo; sa pakto; truth or reality of something
- anzianità** matanda; gurang **anzianità di servizio** kataasan ng tungkulín
- anzitutto** sa unang; first of all
- aorta** aorta; the main artery leaving the heart *fem.*
- apatia** walang damdamin; kawalang malasakit; lack of enthusiasm or energy **apatico** apatiko
- ape** *fem.* laywan; pukyutan **arnia**

aperitivo

bahay ng pukyutan *fem.*

aperitivo pampagana; apéritif usually enjoyed as an appetizer before a large meal, may be: Campari, Cinzano, Prosecco, Aperol, Spritz, Vermouth *mas.*

aperto bukas; maunawain *all'*

aperto sa labas **Non so se i musei siano aperti.** hindi ako alam ang museo ay bukas. **So che i musei sono aperti.** Alam ko ang museo ay bukas. **mangiare all'**

aperto kumain sa labas

apicoltore laywan-tagabantay *mas.*

apnea sisid **palombaro** maninisid

apostolo apostolo; somebody who tries to persuade others to share an idea or cause *mas.*

apostrofo *mas.* tudlik; the punctuation mark (') used to show where letters are omitted from a word, to mark the possessive, and sometimes to form the plural of numbers, letters, and symbols

apparato aparato; kasangkapan; a piece of machinery, a tool, or a device used for a specific purpose

apparato digerente digestive system

apparecchio aparatos; kagamitan *mas. plural -cchi;* a tool or machine designed to perform a particular task or function **apparecchio fotografico** kamara **portare l'apparecchio acustico** magsuot ng hearing aid

appartamento paupahan; apartamento *mas.* a self-contained residence, situated with other similar units in a larger building

appena lang, lamang; as soon as

appendere sabit **riattaccare** isabit ang **gancio** sabitan

appendice apendiks; Mga dahong

dagdag sa isang aklat. **appendicitite** appendisis; inflammation of the appendix *fem.*

appetito gana **aperitivo** pampagna **stuzzicare l'appetito** ihasa ninoman ang ganang kumain

buon appetito! Masiyahan kayo sa inyong pagkain

applaudire palakpak; to clap hands as a sign of welcome, enjoyment, appreciation, or approval **ovazione** palakpakan **s'è alzato in piedi per applaudirla** ang mga puliko ay tayong palakpak

apportare dalhin; dalhan; bring

aproddo paglapag *mas.* the act of reaching, touching, or alighting on the ground **luogo** landing stage

approvvigionamento magtustos; hahatid; to give, sell, or make available s.th. that is wanted or needed by s.b. or s.th.

appuntamento sulong; paguusap; an arrangement to have a meeting or be somewhere at a specific time

appunto nota **prendere appunti** take notes **per l'appunto** hustung-husto; tamang-tama, lamang

aripottiglie Pambukas ng bote *mas.*

aprile Abril; the fourth month of the year, lasting 30 days *mas.*

aprirsi bukas; not closed or locked

aprirsi con qualcuno buksan sa isang tao

quila agila; lawin **avere l'occhio di falco** matanglawin *fem.*

quilone saranggola; toy for flying

arabo arabo; arabya; mga basang ang mga mamamayan ay nagsasalita ng wikang arabiko, ilan sa mga saudi arabiya, ehiptp, moroko

aratro sudsod; palinta; talim ng araro **arare** mag-aararo

archeologa arkelohista **archeologia** arkelohiya; the scientific study of ancient cultures through the examination of their material remains such as buildings, graves, tools, and other artifacts usually dug up from the ground *fem.*

architetto arketikto **architettura** arkitektura; the art and science of designing and constructing buildings

arcipelago kapuluan; a group or

arrabbiato

- chain of islands *mas*.
- arachide** mani; oily edible seed
- arancia** sintones; dalanghita *pl.* -ce
- arca** dibbib *fem.* *plural* -che; the part of the body between the neck and the stomach *l'arca di Noè* arko; balantok; the large boat in which noah save himself
- archivi** *fem.* arkibo taguan ng mga kasulatan at katibayang nasusulat
- arciere** mamamana
- arco** arko; balantok; a curved structure that forms the upper edge of an open space **arco di tempo** espasyo ng oras
- arcobaleno** bahaghari; multicolored arc in sky *mas*.
- ardesia** pisara; a fine-grained metamorphic rock that splits easily into layers and is widely used as a roof-ing material
- area** lugar; sona **area fabbricabile** gusaling lugar **area di servizio** lugar ng serbisyo
- arena** arenata; an indoor or outdoor area surrounded by seating for spectators, where shows or sports events take place *fem.*
- arenaria** sandstone; a sedimentary rock made up of particles of sand bound together with a mineral cement *fem.*
- argento** *m* pilak; plata; a shiny grayish white metallic element that has the highest thermal and electric conductivity of any substance. Use: coins, ornaments, jewelry, dental materials, solders, photographic chemicals, conductors. Symbol Ag **argenteria** kubyertos na pilak **argentato** parang pilak **nozze al d'argento** f boda-de-plata **argento vivo** asoge
- argilla** luwad; type of fine soil or rock consisting mainly of hydrated aluminum silicates *fem.*
- argine** pilapil; confining or supporting ridge
- argomento** argumento; katuwiran **cambiare argomento** change the subject *mas*.
- aria** ere; hangin **all'aperto** sa han-gin **aria condizionata** air conditioning **all'aria aperta** sa labas, sa sariwang hangin **corrente d'aria** disenyo **mandare all'aria qualcosa** sanhi ng kapahamakan ng isang bagay **aver l'aria stanca** Tumingin pagod **ha l'aria di non capire** siya asta bilang kung hindi siya ay maunawaan **darsi dellearie** give oneself airs
- arido** tuyo, tigang; with low rainfall
- aringa** kundilag *plural* -ghe *fem.* a small fish with silvery scales
- arista** chine of pork *fem.*
- aristocracy** aristokrasya **aristocratico** aristokrata; people of noble families or the highest social class
- arma** armadong **essere alle prime**
- armi** baguan **arma da fuoco** fire-arm **armi convenzionali** conventional weapons **armi nucleari** nuclear weapons **armi atomiche, biologiche e chimiche** atomic, biological and chemical weapons **chiamare alle armi** call up
- armadietto** kabinete *mas*.
- armadio** paminggaan **armadio a muro** fitted cupboard
- armata** hukbo; hukbong katihan
- armonia** armonia; harmony; pleasantness in arrangement; pagkakaisa; pagkakasundo; masarap na pagsasamahan *fem.*
- arnese** kagamitan; kasangkapan; device for doing work *mas*.
- arnia** bahay ng pukyutan *fem.*
- aroma** bango; pampalasa; samyo
- arpa** alpa; a triangular shaped instrument that has a curved neck and strings between *fem.*
- arpione** namamanah salapang *mas*. weapon similar to a spear
- arrabbiato** galit; nagagalit, expressing extreme annoyance **essere arrabbiato con qualcuno** galit na galit **rabbia** galit **fare arrabbiare** kagalitan **perdere le staffe** poot

arrampicata

na galit

arrampicata akyat; ascend using hands and feet

arrangiamento pag aayos; ayusin

arredare mga kasangkapan at gamit sa bahay o silid

arrendersi pagsuko; declare yourself defeated

arresto arrestado; humuli; dumakip
arrivare dating; datal **arrivi** dumatal; dumating **Viene a casa**

Marco? Dumating si Marco ba sa bahay? **Arrivo dalla banca proprio adesso.** Babalik ako ng

bangko na. **arrivi internazionali** international arrivals **Quando arriviamo?** Kailan pagdating natin?

È arrivata da Manila ieri mattina. Dumating siya mula sa Maynila kahapon ng umaga. **In quanti giorni arriviamo.** Ilang araw bago dumating.

L'arrivo è puntuale? Sa oras ba ang dating. **Quando sei arrivato?** Kilan ka dumating? **Sono appena arrivato.** Kararating ako lang.

Come arrivo a... Paano makarating sa ...

arrivati pagkatapos, matapos conjunction **Arrivati a casa ci siamo messi a preparare qualcosa da mangiare.** Pagkatapos naming dumating sa bahay, naghanda kami ng ilang makakain.

arrivederci paalam (*informal*)

arrivederla paalam (*formal*)

arroganza arogansya; hambog; mapagmataas **arrogante** arrogante; taasnoo

arrosto ihaw **teglia per arrosti**

ihawan **barbecue** inihaw

arruffato gumusot; mabuhok

arrugginire kalawang; reddish brown coating on metal **arrugginirsi** may kalawang

arsenico mas. arsenik; a steel-gray poisonous solid element that is a brittle crystalline metalloid

arte art galleria d'arte artgalariya

I'arte ang mga arte

arteria arteriya **arterioso** arterioso-so; used in arteries

artico artika **polo nord** polong hilaga

articolazione fem. kasu-kasuan; a part of the body where bones are connected

articolo artikulo; lathalaín

articolo determinativo pantukoy mas. a word used with a noun that specifies whether the noun is definite or indefinite

artificial artipisyal; di tunay; made by humans

artigianale gawang kamay; sinning sa mag gawang kamay

artista artista **artistico** artistiko

arto tikod; pilay an arm or leg mas.

artrite arthritis; a medical condition affecting a joint or joints, causing pain, swelling, and stiffness fem.

artrosi rayuma; a painful condition of the joints or muscles in which neither infection nor injury is a contributing cause fem.

ascella fkilikili; hollow under arm

ascensore asensor; platform for taking up or down mas.

assesto m naknak; eksema; an inflammation of the skin characterized by reddening and itching and the formation of scaly or crusty patches that may leak fluid

ascia f palakol; puthaw plural -sce; a tool for cutting consisting of a flat heavy metal head

asciugacapelli hairdryer mas.

asciugamano tuwalya **asciugamano da bagno** bath towel mas.

asciugare tuyó **secco** tuyó; not wet, or no longer wet

asciugatrice tumble dryer fem.

ascoltare makinig **sentire** dinig

ascosto magtago **nascondere** tago

asfalto ispalto; a brownish black solid or semisolid substance mas.

Asia asean; asyan; the world's largest continent, bordered by the Ural and Caucasus mountains and the Arctic, Pacific, and Indian oce-

assurdo

- ans. Population: 4,150,000,000
Area: 44,391,000 sq km/
17,139,400 sq mi
- asiatico** aseatiko
- asilo** asilo; protection from extradition **richiesta di asilo politico** kahilingan para sa pampulitika ng pagpapakupkop laban **asilo infantile** kindergarden **asilo nido** alaga sa araw *mas*.
- asilo infantile** *m* kindergarten; a school or class for young children, usually between the ages of four and six, immediately before they begin formal education
- asino** asno; buriko; animal resembling small horse *mas*.
- asma** hika **fasmatico** asmatiko; a disease of the respiratory system, sometimes caused by allergies, with symptoms including coughing, sudden difficulty in breathing, and a tight feeling in the chest *fem.*
- asola** oholes; hole for button *fem.*
- asparago** asparagos; spear-shaped young plant shoots *mas. plural -gi*
- aspettare** maghintay **farsi aspettare** hintayin **aspettare un bambino** ma-umaasa sa isang sanggol
- aspetto** aspekto; asta; anyo; ayos; viewpoint; one side or part **sala d'aspetto** hintayan
- aspirapolvere** aspirador *mas.* an electrical appliance that cleans surfaces such by sucking dirt and other material into a bag
- aspirante** aplikante; Ang humihiling. Ang may kahilingan. s.body who formally applies for something
- aspirare** hingahan; to breathe in **aspirare a qualcosa** aspire to .th.
- aspirina** aspirin; pain reliever *fem.*
- apro** asim; maasim *mas.*
- assalitore** isang tao na nang aatake; naninira o nanunulgsa
- assalto** tuligsa; atake; lusob; salakay prendre **d'assalto** mahangin
- assassinare** mamamatay; sad-yang pagpatay ng tao sa kapwa
- asse** ehe; tabla **asse da stiro** ironing board *mas.*
- assedio** plural -di; kulong pagkub-kob talikop; surrounded by enemies
- assemblea** magkita; an occasion when people gather together **asse semblea generale** taunang pangkalatang pulong, annual general meeting
- assennato** maramdami; sensitibo; very aware of something, emotionally or intellectually
- assetato** nauuhaw; needing liquid
- assente** hindi pumasok; liban; not attending a place or event, especially when expected to
- assenza** liban; hindi pumasok; the fact of somebody's not being in a specific place **assenza di qualcosa** kakulangan ng isang bagay
- assicurazione** finsurance **assicurazione dei bagagli** luggage insurance **assicurazione di responsabilità** civile liability insurance **assicurazione sulla vita** life insurance **assicurazione casco** comprehensive insurance
- assieme** magkasama; in company with others in a group or in a place
- assillare** manising lagi; to find fault with a person all the time
- assistente** asistante; kawani; katulong; subordinate to or helping another person *mas. at fem.*
- asso** alas **piantare in asso** leave in the lurch *mas.*
- assoluto** ganap; lubos; independent of sentence syntax
- assoluzione** *fem.* absolusyon, kapatawaran; ng kasalanan; forgiveness for somebody's sins, especially when formally given in a Christian church
- assonnato** inaantol antok na antok
- assortito** sari sari; consisting of various kinds **essere ben assortito con** ikabuti, go well with
- assurdo** walang katotohanan, an absurd notion

asta

asta subasta **offerta** tampa **mettere all'asta** ibenta sa subasta
astinenza pangilin; hindi na inum nang alak *fem.* self-denial
astratto buod; not concrete
astro bituin **astrologia** astrolohiya; the study of the positions of the Moon, Sun, and other planets in the belief that their motions affect human beings **astrologa** astrolohista
astronomia *fem.* astronomiya; the scientific study of the universe, especially of the motions, positions, sizes, composition, and behavior of astronomical objects. **astronomista**
astronauta astronawta *m. at f.*
ateismo hindi paniniwala; ateismo
ateo taong walang pananalig sa diyos; ateista *mas.*
ateneo unibersidad; educational institution *mas.*
atlante atlas; aklat ng mga mapa; a book containing maps and vital statistics relating to geographic regions *mas.*
Atlantico atlantiko *mas.* the world's second largest ocean, which separates Europe and Africa from North and South America. Area: 82,400,000 sq km/31,800,000 sq
atleta *fem.* atleta **atletico** atletiko
atmosfera atmospera; alangaang; papawirin; the mixture of gases that surrounds an astronomical object such as the Earth *fem.*
atollo karagatang; a ringshaped coral reef and small island that encloses a lagoon and is surrounded by open sea *mas.*
atomico atomika **atomo** atomo; the smallest portion into which an element can be divided and still retain its properties, made up of a dense, positively charged nucleus surrounded by a system of electrons **bombang atomica** atomik-bomba
atrio *mas.* bulwagan; an entrance

area in a public building
attaccabrighe basagulero; somebody who constantly causes problems *mas. o fem.*
attacco atake; salakay; lusob *mas.*
attento mag-ingat, making sure of avoiding potential danger, mishap, or harm; cautious **Attento, per favore.** Dahan-dahan lang ho.
atterraggio paglapag **atterraggio di fortuna** paglapag sa emerhensiya
attesa hintay **è un secolo che aspetta** hintay sa tamang edad **sala d'attesa** hintayan **aspettare** hintayin **non vedo l'ora di** hindi ako hihintayin **restare alzato ad aspettare** paghihitay **ti ho aspettato un secolo!** hintay sa tamang edad! **Aspettavamo in fila.** Nag-hihintay tayo sa linya.
attestare magpatunay; confirm truth or accuracy of something **attestato** katibayan; kalunayan
attimo sandali **al momento** sa momento
attivista aktibista **attivo** aktibo
attività aktibo **che attività svolgi?** Ano ginagawa mo?
attenzione atinsyon **fare attenzione** bigyan mo atinsyon.
atto aktu **attore** *mas.* aktor **-trice** aktres **recitare** yugto; palabas akting; ang sinining ng pagarte sa entablo; pelikula at telebisyon **atto di fede** pagkilos ng pananampalataya **all'atto pratico** pagdating sa ang langutngot **mettere in atto** isagawa **prendere atto di** itala **mettere agli atti** enter in the court records
attore *mas.* **attrice** *fem.* ang nag-sasakdal; ang naghahabla; a person who begins a lawsuit
atraente aktratibo; kaakit-akit
attrattivo aktratibo; kaakit-akit
attraverso tawit; katapat; across
attrazione atraksyon; bighani; akit
attrezzo kagamitan; piece of equipment **attrezzi da ginnastica**

averе

- aparatos
attualità bagito; *fem.* information about current events **d'attualità** relating to topics or in the form of topics
- audizione** awdityon; a test in the form of a short performance, e.g. by an actor applying for a role in a movie or play *fem.*
- augurare** hiling, nais **augurare a qualcuno buon viaggio** nais isang tao isang magandang paglalakbay
- augurio** hiling **augurare** mag-nais **fare gli auguri di Buon Natale a qualcuno** na nais ng isang Maligayang Pasko sa isang tao **tant auguri!** lahat ng mga pinakamahusay na!
- aula** *di scuola* kuwarto ng klase *f.*
- aumentare** dagdagan; dumadami
- aumento salariole** bayaran na pagtaas **aumento dei prezzi** dagdagan ang tumaas sa mga presyo
- aumento delle tasse** pagtaas ng buwis
- aureo** yari sa ginto *mas.*
- aureola** sinag sa ulo; circle of light around saint's head
- aurora** bukang liwayway; mada-ling-araw; pamimitak ng araw
- Australia** awstraliya *fem.* the world's smallest continent, situated between the Pacific and Indian oceans. Population: 20,000,000 Area: 7,614,500 sq km/2,939,974
- autista** mamaneho *mas.pl. -i, fem.* plural -e s.o. who drives a car
- ausiliario** pandiwang pantulong; a verb that is used with another verb to indicate person, number, mood, tense, or aspect
- auto** kotse; saksakyan; awto
- autobiografia** sariling talmbuhay
- autobus** bus **autista** mamaneho **vado a lavorare in autobus** Nag-pupunta ako sa trabaho sa pamamagitan ng bus **Questo autobus va a ...** Ang bus na ito ay pupunta sa ... **Perché non prendi l'autobus?** Bakit ba ayaw mong sumakay ng bus? **Dove sta andando questo autobus?** Saan papunta ang bus na ito?
- autocontrollo** pagpipigil sa sarili
- autodifesa** pagtatanggol sa sarili
- autonomia** *f* awtonomya; political independence and selfgovernment
- autopsia** awtopsy;a pagkamatay; the medical examination of a dead body in order to establish the cause and circumstances of death
- autore** manunulat; awtor; mayakda; maykatha; literato; sumulat
- autorimessa** garahe; building for parking vehicles
- autorizzare** awtorisar, confer or confirm power or permission
- autorità** atoridad **le autorità** ang atoridad *fem.*
- autosilo** tayler ng mga sasakyen
- autostrada** maluwang na lansangan sadya para sa matuling biyyahe *fem.*
- autunno** tag-lagas; the season occurring between summer and winter. Autumn traditionally lasts from September 22 to December 21 in the northern hemisphere, and from March 21 to June 21 in the southern hemisphere. *mas.*
- avambraccio** bisig plural -cci *mas.*
- avanguardia** unang hanay ng mga sundalo; tao o bagay na nangunguna o pangunahin *fem.*
- avanti** nauuna, pasulong **avanti dritto** daretso-daretso **andare avanti** bilis na **avanti!** Pasok!
- avarizia** katakawan; an unreasonably strong desire to obtain and keep money *fem.*
- averе** mayroon; magkaroon; may; meron **ha ...?** mayroon mo ...?
- Ce l'ho.** may akong ito. **Non ce le ho.** Wala akong nito. **posso avere ...?** pwede bang makuha yung ...?
- averе 20 anni** ay 20 taong gulang **averе fame/sonno** may gutom/antok **averе caldo/ freddo** mainit/malamik **averе qualcosa**

avi

- da fare** Mayroon ng isang bagay na gawin **avercela con qualcuno** tatangkilikin nila na para sa isang tao **dare e avere** mga debito at mga kredito
avi kanunungan; ninuno; nuno; distant relation somebody is descended from *mas. pl.*
arrivare kararating **arrivare primo** dumating ang unang **arrivare**
puntuale dumating sa oras **non ci arriva** hindi siya maintindihan
aviazione abiayatsyon **aviatore** abyador **campo d'aviazione** paliparan *mas.*
avidità masarili; eager for or enthusiastic about something **avido** sakim; eager for something
avocado abugado; green-fleshed edible fruit *mas.*
avorio garing; a hard cream-colored substance dentine that forms the tusks of animals such as the elephant *mas.*
avvelenare nalason **veleno** lason
velenos nakakalason
avvenimento ibenta; pagdiriwang
avventura abentura **avventuroso** kakaibang; may bentaha
averbio pang-abay; a word that modifies a verb, an adjective,

- another adverb, or a sentence
avversario kaaway; kontrahente
avvertire binabalaan **avvertimento** to babala **senza preavviso** walang babala
avviamento inisayon; pagpapsimula; ritwal o pagsubok sa bagong kasapi ng samahan *mas.*
avviare pasimulan; to begin doing something
avvocato atorni; abokado *mas.*
avvoltoio buwitre; ibong kumakain ng bulok na laman; taong masiba na naninila ng kapwa
azienda negosiyo **azienda a conduzione familiare** negosiyo ng pamiliya
azione aksyon **azione legale** asunto; kaso **azione ordinaria** ordinary share **emettere azioni** issue shares **azionista** hating kamay
maggiore azionista majority shareholder
azoto *m* nitrohenya; a nonmetallic element that occurs as a colorless odorless almost inert gas and makes up four fifths of the Earth's atmosphere by volume *mas.*
azzannare kagat; kumagat; bite into cut through something using the teeth
azzurro asul; bughaw **gli azzurri** the Italian national team

B

- babbo** tatay; ama; tatang; itay
Babbo Natale Santa Claus *mas.*
babbuino babun; large monkey
bacca obas; small juicy fruit *fem.*
baciare halik **baciarsi** humalik
bacillo *mas.* basilyo; bakteriya rod-shaped bacterium
bacinella palanggana; a washbasin
bacino palanggana; port *nautical term mas.*
bacio halik plural -ci *mas.*
baco uod; bulati **baco da seta** uod ng seda *mas.*
baffi mga bigote plural **baffo** *sg.*

- bagagli** ¹ abasto; daladalahan; a car on a train reserved for transporting passengers' baggage
bagagli ² baage *mas. ang mga maleta* **Posso mettere qui i miei bagagli?** Maaari ko bang ilagay ang baage ko dito?
bagaglio dalahan; mga maleta *mas. plural* -gli **fare i bagagli** balutin ang mga gamit **spedire come bagaglio appreso** ipadala bilang sinamahan na baage
bagliore liwanag na nakasisilaw *m*
bagnato basa; soaked with water

bancone

bagnarsi basahin **bagnato di sudore** basa ng pawis
bagno banyo; kubeta **carta igienica** pang-iwang **andare in bagno** pupunta sa kubeta **fare il bagno** maligo **bagno per donne** banyo para sa babae
baia look; curved inlet of sea *fem.*
balaustra balustra; decorative railing *fem.*
balbettare polol; daldal; dumaldat; usapang walang say-say; isiwatal ang lihim nang walang pakundangan
balbuzie pulol; Magsalita nang pa-utal. speak with stammer
balcone balkonahe; asotea; platform on wall of building *mas.*
balena botanding; balyena; dam-buhala **caccia alla balena** bal-yanahista *fem.*
baleno kidlat **in un baleno** sa isang kidlat *mas.*
ballo sayaw **ballerina** mananayaw **danza** pagsasayaw **ti va di ballare** pabaya ang sumayaw **ballare bene** magaling sumayaw
balia asciutta yaya *fem.* somebody employed to care for children **in balia di** sa awa ng
balla paldo; malaking balutan *fem.*
ballare sayaw **ballerina** mananayaw **Vuole ballare con me?** Gusto mong sayaw. **danza** pagsasayaw **ti va di ballare** pabaya ang sumayaw **ballare bene** magaling sumayaw **corpo di ballo** ang mga mananayaw
ballo sayaw **essere in ballo persona** maging kasangkot **abbiamo in ballo un lavoro importante** nakuha namin ang isang malaking trabaho sa sa sandaling ito **tirare in ballo qualcosa** magdala ng isang bagay mataas
balneare baybayin; aplaya **stazione balneare** pahingahan; baksyunan; lugar na maalas pasyalan; liwan-liwan *fem.*
balzare lumukso; lumundag; talon

balzare in piedi tumalon sa isa sa mga paa **un errore che balza subito agli occhi** isang pagkakamali na biglang tumalon sa iyo
balzo *m talon cogliere la palla al balzo* dambahin ang pagkakataon
bambagia bulak; cotton wool *fem.*
bambinaia yaya; somebody employed to care for children *fem.*
bambino anak; bata; sanggol *mas.*
figlia anak na babae **figlio** anak na lalaki **principe** anak na hari
ragazza batang babae **giovanile** makabata; possessing youth
bambola manika; child's toy *fem.*
bambù kawayan; the strong hollow stems of a tropical plant *mas.*
banana saging **banano** puno ng saging *fem.*
banca bangko **banca dati** bangko ng data **Banca centrale europea** European Central Bank **Banca europea per gli investimenti** European Investment Bank
bancarotta lugl; bangkarota; legal inability to pay debts *fem.*
banchetto bangkete; ceremonial meal *mas.*
banchina plataporma; entablado; a raised level area of flooring
banchina spartitraffico central reservation
banchisa a sheet of floating ice smaller than an ice field
banco bangko *plural -chi* **banco corallino** karagatang ng korales **banco di sabbia** sandbank; a mound, hillside, or shoal of sand formed by the action of wind or water **banco del lotto** place that sells State lottery tickets **vendere qualcosa sotto banco** magbenta ng isang bagay sa ilalim ng counter
bancogiro ATM; autoteller
bancomat ATM; autoteller
bancone table or surface on which work is done, e.g. by a carpenter or mechanic
banconota tuka *mas.* a piece of

banda

paper money, kuwenta
banda banda; strip or loop of material; musicians playing together
banda perforata paper tape for computer data
banderuola girimpula; weather vane *fem.*
bandiera bandila; watawat; cloth flown as emblem *fem.*
bandire magpahayag; proklama; magpatalaslas (esiliare) magpalyas; magtaboy
bandito bandido; tulisan *mas.*
banditore *mas.* subasthero; somebody who is in charge of an auction
bando *mas.* magpahayag; proklama; magpatalaslas; a public or formal announcement
bar taberna; kabilya *mas.*
bara ataul; kabaong; box for corpse
baracca *fem. plural* -cche barung-barong; dampa, kubo **mandare**
avanti la baracca panatilihin ang sarilying ulo sa itaas ng tubig
baraccopoli *fem.* a settlement consisting of shacks
barare magdaraya; manilinlang; to deceive or mislead somebody, especially for personal advantage
baratro lula; di mansukat na katalima *mas.* a chasm or gorge
baratto *mas.* tuway; to exchange goods or services in return for other goods or services
barattolo *m lata;* sheet-metal container; a silvery, easily shaped metallic element. Source: oxide ore. Use: alloys such as solder, bronze, and pewter, protective coating for steel. Symbol Sn *mas.*
barba *f*balbas **con la barba, barbuto** balbon **che barba!** Ano ang isang sakit! **farsi la barba** ahit
barbaro barbaro **barbarico** barbariko *plural* -ci
barbecue inihaw **arrosto** ihaw **teglia per arrosti** ihawan
barbiere barbero; somebody who cuts hair

barbone *mas.* palaboy; hampas-lupa; lagalag at walang palagiang tirahan o trabaho
barca *f*barko **andare in nave** pumunta sa pamamagitan ng bangka
barca a vela binta; daong **barca-iolo** barkohero **barca a remi** galauran; rowboat
barcone lantsa; gabara; barko; a long narrow flat-bottomed boat used for transporting freight
baratto *mas.* tuway **barattare** tuyawan; gantihan ng utang na loob
barricare hadlang; sagabal; sah-wil; balakid; barrier blocks a route
barricata hadlang; sagabal **intracciare** hadlangan
barista *mas.* and *fem. mas. plural -i, fem. plural -e;* barman, bartender
baritono *mas.* baritono; a man's singing voice with a range lower than a tenor and higher than a bass
baro *mas.* mangdayan; somebody who cheats regularly at cards
barometro *mas.* barometro; instrumento sa pagkuha ng panahon
bara *fem.* bara, a punctuation mark (/) that is used to separate optional items in a list or to express fractions or division, and that has various
barzelletta biro; tukso manudyo; akdang pampanitikan na naglalantad sa mga pang-aabuso at masasamang gawi sa pamamagitan ng pang-uuyam o panunuya
base batayan **in base a** sa batayan ng **base** *fem.* **aérea** sentro ng operasyon ng hukbong panghim-papawid *fem.*
basilica basilika *plural* -che; privileged Roman Catholic church *fem.*
basilico basil; cooking herb *mas.*
bassa marea katì; high tide
basso baba; mababa **da basso** papababa ng dagdanan **fare man bassa di qualcosa** nakaw
bassopiano kapatagan; land that is

benefattore

- relatively flatter or lower than adjacent land *mas*.
- basta** tamana; sapat **adesso basta!** Tama na!
- bastimento** barko; bapor sasakyang dagat *mas*.
- bastonare** palo; hit somebody or something, matalo
- bastone** pilay **bastone da passeggio** walking stick *mas*.
- battaglia** digmaan **campo di battaglia** lugar ng digmaan **corazza** Bapor pangdigma
- battello** bapor; vessel for traveling on water *mas*.
- battente** *mas.* panangga sa bintana; a moveable cover for a window *mas*.
- battere** suntok; matalo, kumatok; to strike loudly against something **senza battere ciglio** walang batting isang takipmata **battere le mani** pumalakpak **battere i piedi** tatakan ang sariling paa **batteva i denti dal freddo** ang kaniyang mga ngipin ay daldalan sa malamig **battere a macchina** pag-type **battere bandiera** lumipad isang bandila
- batteri** bakterya; a single-celled, often parasitic microorganism without distinct nuclei or organized cell structures
- batteria** batarya; power source *fem*
- batterista** tambulero *plural -i fem.*
- battersi** magsikap; use violence
- battesimo** baptismo; binyagan *mas*
- battezzare** pabinyagan
- battibecco** argomento; pagtatalo *plural -cchi;* a reason put forward in support of or in opposition to a point of view
- battimano** palakpak; pumalakpak; the clapping of hands as a sign of welcome, enjoyment, appreciation, or approval
- battito** pulso; regular beat of blood flow **battito cardiaco** tibok ng puoso *mas*.
- battuta** tudyo; palo, matalo **fare**
- una battuta di caccia** pumunta pangangaso **non perdere una battuta** hindi makaligtaan ang isang salita
- bebè** sanggol; very young child *m.*
- beffa** f. lalang; daya; salamangka; an act intended to trick people into believing something is real when it is not
- belare** maa; maaa, unga; to make the wavering cry of a sheep, goat, or calf
- bellezza** ganda; guwapa **istituto mas.** di **bellezza** beauty salon
- prodotti mas. pl. di bellezza** cosmetics
- bellico** paladigma *plural -ci*
- bellicoso** bansa o taong nakikigmama; ready or inclined to quarrel, fight, or go to war *mas*.
- bello** ganda; maganda; guwapo(a); pogii; mabuti **Bene!** Mabuti! **Il tuo bambino è bellissimo.** Mas-yadong maganda ang bata mo
- belva** bruto; napakahayop; somebody cruel or aggressive
- benda** banade; benda; cloth strip for covering injury *fem.*
- bene**¹ mabuti; kasiya-siya; magaling, mahusna **Il meglio** mas mabuti **benissimo** pinakamabuti **bene!** mabuti! **va bene!** lahat ng karapatan!! **sentirsi bene** pakiramdam mabuti **voler bene a qualcuno** mamahal **come stai? – bene** Kumusta ka? – mabuti **Va tutto bene.** Hindi bale.
- bene**² ayos **bene bene!** Aba! **a me sta bene** ayos ko
- bene**³ bweno; tama; tumpak; wasto **va bene** bweno ito **bene, bene!** Bweno, bweno! **Bene!** Mabuti naman. (not very good but not very bad either).
- benedire** basbas **benedizione** basbasan; blessing
- benefattore** tagapaggala; tagapagbigay-biyaya; financial supporter: somebody who aids a cause, institution, or person, especi-

beninteso

ally with a gift of money *mas*.
beninteso siempre, oo naman **beninteso che** sa kondisyon na
benvenuto mabuhay, maligayang pagdating avere poca **dare il benvenuto a qualcuno** pagdating ng isang tao
benzina gasolina **avere poca benzina** Mawawalan na ko ng gasolina.
bere inumin **non bevo** hindi ako umiinum **posso offrirti da bere?** maaari ba akong bumili ka ng isang inumin? **bevanda** inumin **un bicchiere di ...** isang inumin ng ... **andare a bere qualcosa** pupunta para sa isang inumin **Solo qualcosa da bere.** Inumin lang.
berretto gora; a covering for the head *mas*.
bersaglio tatamaan *plural* -gli object aimed at in shooting *mas*.
bestemmia kalaswaan; Lumapastangan sa diyos. kawalang pitagan sa diyos o sa sagradong bагay; swear-word *fem*.
bestia fhalimaw **andare in bestia** poot na galit **bestiale** bestiyal *fem*
bestiame baboy, baka, kabayo, tu-pa at iba pang inaalagaang hayop upang mapakinabangan *mas*.
bevanda inumin
bianco¹ blanko; puti **ho la testa vuota** aking iisip ay blanko **notte bianca** walang tulog **bianco d'uovo** puti ng itlog **riso in bianco** kanin sasama keso at mantikilya
bianco² puti **albume** puti ng itlog **La mia casa è bianca, la tua è grigia.** Puti ang bahay ko, iyong ay kulay-abo.
bibbia biblia; bibliya; Banal na kalsutan. Christian holy book; the sacred book of the Christian religion *fem*.
biblioteca laybrari aklathan *fem*. a room, building, or institution where a collection of books or other research materials is kept
bicchiere baso **bicchiere da vino**

tagayan **un bicchiere di birra** isang basong serbesa **bicchiere da birra** basong serbesa *mas*.
bicicletta bisikleta **di chi è quella bici?** Para sa kanino ang bisikleta iyan? *fem*.
bicipiti dagadagaan; muscle with two attachment points in the upper arm
bidone tambol; percussion instrument **della spazzatura** basurahan **imbroglio** panunuba; teka-sin *mas*.
biforcarsi tinidor; utensil with a handle and two, three, or four prongs, used for eating
bigamia bigamiya; dalawang ang asawa; crime of being simultaneously twice married *fem*.
biglietto tiket **un biglietto** isang simpleng tiket
bilancia kilohan; timbangang *fem*. *plural* -ce; weighing machine
Bilancia Libra **bilancia commerciale** balanse ng kalakalan **bilancia dei pagamenti** balanse ng mga pagbabayad
bilingue nagsasalita dalawang wika-in; in two languages
bimbo bata *mas*. **bimba** bata *fem*.
binario¹ entablado; plataporma *mas*. *plural* -ri; a raised level area of flooring
binario¹ binariyo; consisting of two parts
biodegradabile nabubulok; made of substances that will decay relatively quickly as a result of the action of bacteria and break down into elements such as carbon that are recycled naturally
biología bayologi; the science that deals with all forms of life, including their classification, physiology, chemistry, and interactions (*haynayan syn.*) **biólogo(a)** *fem*. *haynayanon*
biondo rubiyo; fair-haired
biosistema ekosistema; a localized group of interdependent organisms

bordo

together with the environment that they inhabit and depend on
birbante tampalasan; somebody who behaves mischievously *mas*.
birichino pilyo; may kato sa kawayan; malikot; mapagbiro; full of mischief (*perfido*) *mas*.
birra fserbesa **fabbrica di birra** serbesahan **produttore di birra** serbesahero **un bicchiere di birra** isang basong serbesa **bicchiere da birra** baso ng serbesa **mi piace la birra** gusto kong serbesa **birra chiara** lager **birra alla spina** draught **Hai una birra fredda?** Mayroon kayong serbesa na malamik. **Si, abbiamo.** Opo, mayroon. **Bene, allora ne prendo uno.** Sige, isang lang.
bis makalawa; dalawang beses; pa-ulitulit; extra or repeated performance; humiliating na bumalik sa pagganap
bisbetico masamang mod *plural -ci*
bisbiglio bulong; anas; bumulong *mas* .very low voice
biscotto m biskuwit; kuki; a small round piece of bread *mas*.
bisessuale langarin; may hilig sa babae at lalaki
bisogno kawalan; kakulangan **avere bisogno di qualcosa** kailangan **non ce n'è bisogno** walang kawalan **bisognoso** dukha
blando malambot; gentle and amiable
blatta ipis; a nocturnal insect with a flat oval body *fem*.
bloccetto libro ng nota *mas*.
blocco harang **humarang** bloccare
blocco delle esportazioni embargo; pagbabawal ng pamaha-laan sa mga bapor na makapasok o makalabas ng puwesto
blu asul; bughaw
boa boy;a; palutang; floating signal
bocca f. bibig **boccone; sorsata** isang subo; samuol in **bocca al lupo!** buwenas! **boccone** isang subo

boccaccia ngiwi; simangot *pl. -cce*
boccetta isang maliit na bote *fem*.
boccone isang subo, kumagat **boccone amaro** mapait na tableta
body katawan; bagay; physical form of human or animal *mas*.
boicottaggio bumuykoteo; lumayo to cease or refuse to deal with such as an organization as a protest
bolide bulakaw; taeng-bituin *mas* butala **come un bolide** like greased lightning
bolla¹ bula *fem*. a thin spherical or dome-shaped film that is filled with air **spumoso** mabula
bolla² nota; something written down **bolla di consegna** paghatid na tala
bollare selyo; gummed paper paying for postage
bolletta resibo; the amount of money owed for items or services provided, as shown on a statement **bolletta della luce** resibo ng kuriyente *fem*. **bolletta di consegna** paghatid na tala
borrire kulo; to heat a liquid until it forms bubbles and turns to gas
bollitore luluan; a metal pot used for cooking, usually one with a lid
bomba bomba **bombardare** bom-bahin **attacco dinamitardo** binomba **bombardiere** eroplanong pambomba **bomba atomica** bom-bang atomika *fem*.
bontà buti **buono** mabuti **bene!** Mabuti!
borbottare bumulong; bumubulung-bulong; to speak without opening the mouth very much
bordello bahay ng puta; a place where people pay to have sexual intercourse with prostitutes *mas*.
bordo bingit; gilid; a line or area that is the outermost part or the part farthest away from the center of something **a bordo** sa bapor
salire a bordo papasok nang ba-

boreale

- por
- boreale** nasa norte **aurora boreale** northern lights, hilagang ilaw
- borgata** f baryo; rural community
- borghese** Mga taong nakaluluwag sa buhay. the section of society between the poor and the wealthy
- in borghese** sa damit-sibilyan
- piccolo borghese** lower middle-class person
- borgo** nayon; baryo *plural* -ghi mas. a group of houses and other buildings in a rural area, smaller than a town
- borsa** ¹ supot **borsaiolo** mandurukot **borseggio** mandukot *plural* -ggi **metter mano alla borsa** put one's hand in one's pocket
- borsa** ² bolsa **borsa della spesa** shopping bag **borsa termica** cool bag **borsa di studio** scholarship **borsa merci** Commodities Exchange **borsa nera** black market **borsa valori** Stock Exchange
- borsetta** kalupi; a small light traveling bag that is carried by hand
- bosco** kahoy **boscoso** makahoy
- boss** amo; puno; tsep
- botanico** m. botanika; karunungan tungkol sa mga halaman
- bottiglia** bote **tappo** panakip ng bote **di sughero** tapunan
- bottone** butones **occhiello** ohales
- braccialetto** perselas; pulseras *m.* jewelry worn around wrist or arm
- braccio** braso **incrociare le braccia** halukkipip **a braccia aperte** may bukas na braso **portare in braccio qualcuno** dalhin ang isang tao **essere il braccio destro di qualcuno** ay ang kanang kamay ng tao
- bracco** asong pangaso *plural* -cchi
- braciola** tadtad **tagliere** tadtaran **tag-liare a pezzi** tadtarahin
- bravo!** Aba!
- bravura** galing;abilidad; kasanyan; ability to do something well
- breve** maigsí; maikli; having little or relatively little length or distan-
- ce **in breve** sa maigsí
- brezza** sariwang; simoy; light to moderate wind *fem.*
- briciola** butil-butil; nakapakaliit na piraso; small fragment *fem.*
- brigante** bandido; tulisan *mas.*
- brillare** maningning; makisláp; ma-kinang; brilliant; shine
- brindisi** Tagay! Brindis! Itaas mo! Kampay!
- brocca** pitsel, kalis *plural* -cce; singlehandled jug *fem.*
- brodo** klarong sabaw; kaldo
- brodo di carne** kaldo ng karne
- brodoso** matubig; puno ng tubig *m*
- bronchite** bronikitís; inflammation of the mucous membrane in the airways bronchial tubes of the lungs, resulting from infection or irritation and causing breathing problems and severe coughing
- brongo** brongse; tanso a hard yellowish brown alloy of copper and tin *mas.*
- brucare** manginain; ng damo; manginain sa damuhan; magpastol; to eat growing grass
- bruciare** sumunog; be or set on fire
- bruciare le tappe** sumulong
- bruco** uhod *plural* -chi larba; the wingless immature worm-shaped form of many insects that develops into a pupa or chrysalis before becoming an adult insect *mas.*
- brufolo** tagihawat; tigyawat
- bruno** kayumanggi; kulay kape
- brusco** maikli; abrupt, blunt, or curt in manner or speech; talim *plural* -schi
- brutale** malahayap; malupi; extremely ruthless or cruel
- brutto** pangit **una brutta notizia** masamang balita **Sarà pure ricco, ma quanto è brutto!** Siya ay mayaman, pero napakapangit! **La casa è bruttissima.** Pangit na pangit ang bahay.
- buccia** babalatan *plural* -cce; remove outer layer of something
- buco** butas hukay **scavare** hukayin

- buco dell'ozono** butas ng oson
buco nero itim na butas
bucato paghuhugas **fare il bucato**
gawin ang paghuhugas
budella lamang loob; mga bituka;
the insides of a person or animal,
especially the intestines *plural* le
budella
gue *mas.* kapong baka; an adult
castrated bull
bufalo karabao; type of horned
cattle
bufera bagyo; a disturbance in the
air above the Earth **bufera di ne-**
ve bagyong yebe
bugia¹ kandelero **candela** kandila
bugia² sinungaling **dire bugie** pa-
sinungaling **bugia innocente** ma-
liit na kasinungalingan
buio dilim; having little or no light
torbido madilim **oscurarsi** mag-
padilim **al buio** sa dilim **buio pe-**
sto napakadilim
bulbo oculare buliga *mas.* the
round mass of the eye within its
bony socket
bulimia *fem.* bulimiya; a condition
in which bouts of overeating are
followed by undereating, use of
laxatives, or self-induced vomiting
bungallow bonggalo, a single-story
house
buonanotte Magandang gabi!
buonasera Magandang gabi!
buongiorno! magadang umaga!
buongusto magadang lasa
buono mabuti; magadang **bene!**
Mabuti! **bontà** buti **buona sera!**
Magandang gabi! **buongiorno!**
Magandang umaga! **a buon mer-**
cato mura **di buon'ora** maaga
- burattino** manika; tau-tauhan *mas.*
a doll or figure representing a per-
son or animal that is moved using
the hands
burla daga; lalang; linang; pakana
burlarsi linlang; lansi **burlone**
manlilinlang
burro mantikilya; a soft, pale yel-
low, fatty food made by churning
cream **tenero come il burro** ma-
lambot parang mantikilya
burrone *mas.* bangin; a deep nar-
row valley, especially one formed
by running water
bussare suntok; katok; to strike
loudly against something **bussare**
alla porta kumakatok sa pinto
bussola aguhon; kompas *fem.* a
device for finding directions **bus-**
sola magnetica magnetic com-
pass **perdere la bussola** lose
one's bearings
busta sobre; a flat pocket of paper
with a sealable flap for holding a
letter **busta paga** pay packet
bustarella *fem.* suhol; parating;
money or incentive given to per-
suade a person to do something
illegal or dishonest
bustina *di tè* tea bag *fem.*
buttafuori theatre call-boy
buttare¹ sumibol; tumubo; mag-
usbong; sumupling; sumupang; to
develop buds or shoots
buttare² hagis; send something
from hand **buttare via** hagisan
buttare giù knock down; tumba
busto torso; katawan; the upper
part of the human body, not in-
cluding the head and arms *mas.*
byte byte; a group of eight bits of
computer information, represen-
ting a unit of data such as a num-
ber or letter

cabaret

C

cabaret *mas.* kabaret akdang pampanitikan na naglalalantad sa mga pang-aabuso at masasamang gawisa pamamagitan ng pang-uyam o panunuya

cabina kamarote; small room on ship *fem.*

cacao *m* kokwa; a dried fatty seed. Use: source of cocoa, chocolate, and other foods and products

cacciare panghanap; mamaril; to pursue an animal with the intention of capturing or killing it **cacciatore** mamamaril **cacciatore di frodo** mangaso o mangisda nang walang pahintulot **cacciare (via)** habulin ang layo

cacciavite distumilyador; tool for fastening screws **vite** turnilyo; threaded fastener

cache Lihim na taguan o imbakang mga armas, pagkain, kagamitan atbp. a hiding place, esp. one in the ground for ammunition, food ect.

cachet kapsula; a small cylindrical soluble container enclosing a dose of medicine, or the container itself

cacio keso; solid food made from milk *mas.*

cactus kaktus; spiky desert plant

cadauno tuwing; bawat *adj. pronoun* used to refer to every member of a group of people or things, considered individually

cadente kometa; buntala **stella fem.** **cadente** taeng- bituin *fem.*

cadetto kadete; military trainee

cadere hulog; to come down freely from a higher to a lower position

lasciar cadere patak **lasciarsi**

cadere su una poltrona tiklupin

sa isang silyon **cadere dalle nu-**

vole ay gulat na gulat

caffè m kape caffettiera kapetera

tazza da caffè tasa ng kape **pau-**

sa per il caffè pahingang kape

cucchiaino da caffè kutsarita

caffè corretto kape na may alak

caffè macchiato kape na may gatas **caffellatte** mainit na gatas na may kaunting kape **Prende-**

reste un caffè? Gusto mong isang kape? **mi piace il caffè** gustong-gusto ko ang kape **caffè ristretto** malakas na kape

cagna babaeng aso *fem.*

calabrone *mas.* imbubuyog, a large stinging wasp

calamaro kurita; pusit mollusk with ten arms **calamari** kurita nagsilbi bilang pagkain

calamita batubalan; magneto **calamitato** may balani **magnetismo** magnetism; the phenomenon of physical attraction for iron

calamità kalamidad; Malaki o malubhang kapinsalaan. *fem.*

calare mababa; higit na mabaha

calca karamihan ng tao; a large crowd of people *fem.*

calcagno sakong; the back part of a person's foot **i calcagni** *mas.* *pl.* **le calcagna** *fem.* *pl.*

calcare¹ diinan; press down **calcare la mano** magpahigit, eksaherahin **calcare le scene** maging isang artista

calcare² apog; sedimentary rock formed from the skeletons and shells of ocean organisms *mas.*

calcareo maapog

calce *fem.* dayap, apog, a white caustic alkaline substance consisting of calcium oxide **in calce mas.** sa ilalim; sa baba; in lower grade

calcestruzzo konkreto; a mixture of cement, sand, aggregate, and water *mas.*

calcio¹ sikad (*dare un calcio a*) si-*pa plural -ci*; to strike s.th. or s.b. with the foot **giocare al calcio**

lalaro putbol **campionato di cal-**

cio Kampeonato ng putbol **calcio di rigore** parusang sipain

cambio

calcio ² kalsyom; kalsiyum; soft silvery white element that is an alkaline earth metal constituting about three percent of the Earth's crust
calcina almires; bowl for crushing ore *fem.*

calco molde; hulma *mas. plural* -chi a container that gives a shape to a molten or liquid substance poured into it to harden

calcolo kalkula **calcolare** kalkulahan **calcolatrice tascabile** pocket calculator **calcolatrice da tavolo** desktop calculator **calcolo preventivo** magpalagay; tumantiya; calculate something roughly
caldaia *fem.* water-heating tank
caldarrosta *fem.* inihaw na kastan-
yas

caldo init **fa caldo** mainit dito **ho caldo** pakiramdam ako mainit **non mi fa né caldo né freddo** ito ay ang lahat ng mga parehong para sa akin

calendario *mas.* kalendaryo a chart showing the days and months of the year
calendario delle manifestazioni kalendaryo ng mga kaganapan

calibrare mag-kalibrate, to establish and mark the units on a measuring instrument

calibro kalibre; diameter of a gun, inside the barrel; meaning quality

calice *mas.* kalis, a metal drinking cup or goblet

calle makipot na daan; a narrow path, road or street *fem.*

calligrafia kaligrapya; skill of handwriting *fem.*

calma humiga; kalmado **prender-sela con calma** huminahon; take it easy

calmante *mas.* sedante; a drug or other agent that induces sedation

calmare kalmado; without anxiety or strong emotion

caloria kalorya; a unit of energy equal to 4.1855 joules, originally

defined as the quantity of heat required to raise the temperature of 1 g of pure water by 1° C. *fem.*

caloroso mainit-init; moderately or comfortably hot

calpestare lakaran; yapakan sa paglipas

calunnia *fem.* paninirangpuri; the act or offense of saying something false or malicious that damages somebody's reputation

calura init; mainit; degree of hotness; higher temperature

calvizie *fem.* pagkakalbo; baldness

calvo kalbo; panot **sta perdendo i capelli** may siya kalbo

calza fkalsetin; medyas **calza elastica** support stocking **fare la calza** magniting; interlock yarn loops

calzare suot; gumamit; have s.th. on body as clothing

calzascarpe *mas.* device to help heel into shoe, shoehorn

calzature *fem. pl.* coverings worn on the feet, especially shoes, boots, sandals, or slippers, but often including socks or stockings

calzino *mas.* medyas; foot covering

calzolaio sapatero *plural -ai mas.*

calzoleria *fem.* tindahan ng sapatitos

calzoncini *mas. pl.* shorts **calzoncini da bagno** swimming trunks

calzone *mas.* gastronomy folded-over pizza

calzoni *mas. pl.* pantano; men's or women's trousers

camaleonte *mas.* hunyango, lizard that changes color

cambiamento pagbabago **cambio in cambio di** gatihin **cambio-mento climatico** pagbabago ng klima

cambiare baguin **cambiare la marcia** change gear **cambiare casa** move house **cambiare idea** magbago ng isip

cambio palit **cambio automatico** automatic gearshift **cambio dell'olio** magpalit ng langis **cambio**

cambista

d'indirizzo magbabago ng adres
in cambio sa kapalit (di para) **da-re il cambio a qualcuno** mapawi ang isang tao **fare cambio con qualcuno** palitan sa isang tao **cambista mas.** foreign exchange dealer

camera f kuwarto **camera da letto** kuwarto ng kama **camera singola** solohang na kuwarto **camera matrimoniale** doblehang na kuwarto **camera d'albergo** kuwarto ng hotel

camerata fem. dormitory; room with many beds

cameriera katulong na babae fem.

cameriere m serbidor **Cameriere!** Serbidor!

camerino mas. paliguran; changing cubicle

camicetta fem. blusa; a woman's shirt

camicia f kamisa; palda **camicia sportiva** sports shirt **camicia da notte** nightdress *plural -cie*

caminetto mas. tsiminea, pausukan

camino mas. tsimenea; pausukan; structure for venting gas or smoke

camion trak; large commercial freight transport vehicle *mas.*

camioncino mas. van; a motor vehicle that has rear or side doors or sliding side panels

camionista mas. *plural -I*; drayber ng trak

cammello kamelyo; a ruminant animal that has either one or two humps on its back and is adapted to a dry climate. *mas.*

camminata lumakad, lakad **abbi-amo camminato per ore** lumakad tayo para sa mga oras **un'ora di cammino** lakad ng isang oras **mettersi in cammino** umalis

camoscio mas. gamusa, an agile goat

campagna ¹ kabukiran **vivere in campagna** nakatira sa kabukiran

campagna ² kampaya; a planned

and organized series of actions intended to achieve a specific goal *fem.* **campagna pubblicitaria** advertising na kampanya **campagna elettorale** eleksyon **campagna campagna antifumo** anti-smoking campaign

campana f kampana **campanile** m kampanaryo **campanello d'allarme** pampagising, alarm bell

campanile mas. kampanaryo

campare mabuhay **campare alla giornata** parang walang anuman sa buhay

campeggiare kampo; a place where short-term accommodations such as tents or camper vehicles

campegiatore mas. kamper **campaggio** pamasyal na behikulo na may espasyo para sa pagtulog at mga simpleng gamit na pangkusina o pambahay

campestre bikid; pambukid; pang-kabukiran; panlalawigan; found in or living in the country

campionato kampeonato; a contest, competition, or tournament that is held to decide who will be the overall winner **campionato mondiale** mundong kampeonato

campione m halimbawa; muwestra **campo** ¹ kampo **campegiatore** kamper **campaggio** pamasyal na behikulo na may espasyo para sa pagtulog at mga simpleng gamit na pangkusina o pambahay

campo ² linang; lupahan; **campo giochi** palaruan **campo di golf** golf course **campo di calcio** football pitch **campo di concentramento** concentration camp **campo da tennis** tennis court **campo di ricerche** area of research **campo sportivo** sports ground **campo profughi** refugee camp

camposanto sementeryo; libingan *plural* camposanti; an area of ground in which the dead are buried

campus kampus; college or univer-

caparra

sity site

canale kanal; bangbam; kanal ang malalim na pinagdaraanan ng mga bapor sa isang look; malapad na daanan ng tubig sa pagitan ng kontinente at isla *mas*.

canarino kanaryo; a small yellow songbird of the finch family *mas*.
cancello tarangkahan; a movable barrier *mas*.

cancrena *fem.* ganggrena; local death and decay of soft tissues of the body as a result of lack of blood to the area

cancro kanser; a malignant tumor or growth caused when cells multiply uncontrollably; tuntong

candeggina ikula; a chemical that removes or whitens color or staining *fem.*

candela *f.* kandila **portacandele** *m.* titishan **candeliere** *m.* kandelero

cero *m.* malaking kandila

candidato *m.* kandidata; aplikante; Ang humihiling. Ang may kahiligan. **candidatura** kanditura *fem.*
candidatura *fem.* pagmumungkahing kandidado; paghirang

cane *mas.* aso **cane da guardia** asong tagabantay **freddo cane** sobrang malamik **canile** bahay ng aso *m.* **non c'era un cane** there wasn't a soul about **fatto da cani** sumira ng trabaho *mas*.

canella *f.* sinamon; spice obtained from bark *fem.*

canguro kanggaru; marsupial with powerful hindquarters *mas*.

canestro *m* buslo; pangnan; **kaing** **canibal** kanibal; taong kumakain ng kapwa-tao; somebody who eats human flesh *mas*.

canile bahay ng aso *mas*.

coniugare magbanghay ng pandiwa; to state systematically the different forms a verb has according to tense, mood, person, and number

canna ¹tambo, tall water plant *fem.*
canna da pesca bingwit; paming-

wit pamansing **canna da zucche-ro** tubo; plant grown as source of sugar **canna fumaria** smoke or heat outlet

cannella sinamon; kanelia *fem.*

cannelloni *m* wide tubes or rolls of pasta that are stuffed with a filling, topped with sauce, then baked

cannibale kanibal; taong kumakain ng kapwa-tao; somebody who eats human flesh *mas*.

cannocchiale teleskopiyो; device for looking at distant objects *mas*.
cannone kanyon; heavy artillery weapon *mas*.

cannuccia *f* istro; long thin tube used for sucking up a drink *pl. -cce*

canottiera saliko; sleeveless and collarless waist-length garment

canotto galauran **canotto pneumatico** rubber dinghy **canotto di salvataggio** lifeboat *mas*.

cantare kumanta **cantante** manganganta **cantautore** manunulat ng kanta **Roberta canta veramente male.** Kakanta si Roberta sobrang masama.

cantina bodega sa ilalim ng lupa

canto pag-awit **canto popolare** katutubong awit **canto del cigno** swan song **dal canto mio** para sa aking parte **d'altro canto** sa kabilang dako

canzone kanta, awit **la solita canzone** ang parehong mga lumang kuwento **canzoniere** awit na aklat

caos *m* kagulo **caotico** may gulo, a state of complete disorder and confusion

capacità kapasiti; kakayahán; the amount that can be held or contained by something **capacità di acquisto** pagbili ng kapangyarihan **capacità di memoria** kapisidán na memorya

capann(a)o dampa; kubo; one-room building

caparra deposituhan; put money in bank; give payment as security

capelli buhok **capello** isang buhok

capezzolo

parrucchiere mangungupit **dal parrucchiere** sa mangungupit **forcina** pang ipit sa **pedanteria** making **peloso** mabalahibo **glabro** walang buhok **forfora** balakubak **lavarsi le i capelli** naghuhugas nang mga buhok **sta perpendendo i capelli** Siya ay nawawala ang kanyang buhok **arruffato** mabuhok
capezzolo utong; tip of mammary gland *mas.*
capiente malaki; maraming mailululan o mailalamnan
capienza kapasiti; kakayahan; a measure of the amount that can be held or contained by something
capillare ugat; kapilyara; an extremely narrow thin-walled blood vessel that connects small arteries arterioles with small veins venules to form a network throughout the body
capire intindihin, maunawaan **mi risulta che tu ...** Naiintindihan ko na sa iyo ... **faintendere** intindihin **capisco** maintindihan mo ba? **si capisce!** naiintindihan mo! **non ho capito per niente** hindi ko maintindihan sa lahat
capitale kapital **capitalismo** kapitalismo; an economic system based on the private ownership of the means of production and distribution of goods, characterized by a free competitive market and motivation by profit **capitalista** kapitalista
capitale kapitolyo; kapitolyo o pinakamahalagang lunsod sa bansa
capitano *m* kapitana; Kapitana ng bapor na pangkalakal o sa paggingisda.
capitolo kapitulo; kananata; section of a book **avere voce in capitolo** magkaroon ng isang sabihin sa bagay
capitombolo *mas.* mabuwal; matumba; mahulog
capo ulo **capo d'abbigliamento**

baro; suod **da capo** sa simula **capo del governo** pinuno ng pamahalaan **capo dello Stato** pinuno ng estado **capo di vestiario** bayag ng damit **da capo** mula sa simula **ti seguirò in capo al mondo** Kukunin ko sundin mo hanggang sa dulo ng mundo **per sommi capi** sa madaling sabi **andare a capo** magsimula ng isang bagong talata **non venire a capo di nulla** be unable to come to any kind of conclusion **questa storia non ha né capo né coda** ang kwentong ito lamang ay hindi magkaroon ng kahulugan
capodanno araw na bagong taon
capofitto mahaba parang ulo
capolavoro *mas.* dalubhasahan; pinakamahusay na gawa
caporeparto kapatas **capireparto mas. pl. caporeparto** *fem. pl.*
capotreno guwardiya; bantay; tanod *mas. at fem.*
capoufficio tagapamahala; tagapangasiwa; a person who supervises *mas.*
capoverso *mas. plural* capoversi; paragraph; section of writing
capovolgere turn upside down; lubog; tumaob
capovolgersi lubog; tumaob; turn upside down
capovolgimento *mas.* kumpletong pagbabago
capovolto patiwarik; baligtad
cappa balabal; kapa **cappa del camino** cowl; a monk's hooded cloak
cappella *f.* simban; a separate area in a Christian church, having its own altar and intended for private prayer
cappelletti *mas. pl.* pasta, shaped like little hats, with meat, cheese and egg filling
cappello sumbrero **senza cappello** walang sumbrero *mas. cappello di paglia* dayaming sumbrero **mettersi il cappello** ilagay ang sariling sumbrero sa

carpaccio

cappotto kapote; amerikana *mas.*
cappuccino *mas.* a drink made with espresso coffee and frothed hot milk

capriccio kapritso *plural -cci fare i capricci* alboroto

capriola tumiwarik; magsirko *fem.* to turn heels over head

capra kambing *fem.*

capro kabron **capro espiatorio**

kasangkapan; sangkalan; hantungan ng sisi; scapegoat

capsula kapsula; a small cylindrical soluble container enclosing a dose of medicine, or the container itself

capsula spaziale space capsule

carabiniere pulisia; police officer

caramella kendi **Quante caramelle hai mangiato?** Ilang kendi gusto mong kumain? **Ne ho mangiate quattro.** Ako ay kumain na apat.

carato karat; panukat ng taglay na ginto ng alahas; lantay ang 24 karat na ginto *mas.*

carattere tauhan; pagkatao; ugali; mahalagang biswal na simbolo;

kakatwang tao **caratteri** typeface

caravan karawan; a group of people, vehicles, or supervised animals that are traveling together

carbonella uling; a black or dark gray form of carbon, produced by heating wood *fem.*

cardine *mas.* bisagra; a movable joint to fasten two things

carcerato *m bilanggo carcere* bilangguan *mas. plural le -ri*

carena tumagilid; kilya; a ship's structural element *fem.*

carenza mangailangan **carestia** magkulang; an absence of s.th.

cariato tartar; progressive decay of a tooth *mas.*

carica opisina *plural -che in carica* sa opisina **durata della carica** term of office **tornare alla carica** magpilit; maggitit

carico karga **caricare qualcosa su qualcosa** kargado **portiere** kar-

gador **carico** kargamento

carino kariktan; mainam

carriola karetilya; container with wheel and handles *fem.*

carisma karisma; the ability to inspire enthusiasm, interest, or affection in others by means of personal charm or influence **carismatico** karismatiko

carità kawanggawa (*sussidio di disoccupazione*) **ricevere il sussidio di disoccupazione** mabuhay sa panaklol ng gobyerno

caritatevole adjective mapagwawnggawa; generous in giving to the poor

carne *f* karne; laman **sugo della carne** sawsawan **carne di maiale**

/manzo karne ng baboy/baka

carnoso malaman **carneficina** *f* matansero **carne equina** karne ng kabayo **carne tritata** giniling **vorrei della carne** gusto kong karne

carnevale *m* karnabal; balatkayo; pagtitipon ng mga nakasuot ng balatkayo at/o maskara; a public festive occasion or period, often with street processions, costumes, music, and dancing *mas.*

caro mahal, hindi mura **costare**

caro mahal naman **mi è molto**

caro Ako ay napaka-mahilig sa kanya / ito **a caro prezzo** mahal, dearly **cari** loved ones, pamiliya

È troppo caro. mahal naman ito

carosello umiiikut na sakayang mga kabayong kahoy sa karnebal; kasingkapang umiiikut na tagadala; ng mga maleta at bagahe sa paliparan *mas.*

carota karot; orange root vegetable

carpa pagkakarpintero **carpentiere** carpenter; anluwagi

carattere karakter; mahalagang biswal na simbolo; kakatwang tao

carpaccio a dish of raw beef or tuna sliced thinly, moistened with olive oil and lemon juice, and seasoned

carreggiata

carreggiata maluwang na lansangan sadya para sa matuling biyahe *fem.*

carro funebre *m* karo ng patay; a vehicle in which a coffin is carried
carta papel **carta geografica** mapa pa **carta assegni** cheque card
carta da bollo opisyal na naselyohang papel **carta da gioco** bahara **carta da lettere** papel na panulat **carta da macero** basurang papel (for pulping) **carta da parati** wolpeyper **carta d'argento** card that entitles people over a certain age to reduced fares **carta di credito** credit card **carta d'identità** identity card **civil aviation carta d'imbarco** boarding pass **carta igienica** pang-iwang **carta stagnola** pilak na papel **carta stradale** mapa ng daan **carta telefonica** phone card **carta velina** papel na pangasiyala **carta verde** green card **carta vetrata** liha **un pezzo di carta** papeleta **carta assegni cheque** (guarantee) card
cartamoneta salaping papel; paper money

cartello *m.* kartelo; an alliance of business companies formed to control production, competition, and prices

cartilagine kartilago; litid; strong elastic tissue in body *fem.*

cartina mapa **piantina** mapa ng kasalda *fem.* **Me lo indica sulla cartina, per favore** Ituro ito sa akin sa mapa, mangyaring.

cartoccio paper bag *plural -cci al* **cartoccio** inihurnong sa palara

cartografia *fem.* kartografiya; the science, skill, or work of making maps **cartografo** *m* kartografo

cartone karton; a cardboard box in which something such as merchandise, movable property, or mail is packaged *mas.*

cartone animato kartons; a movie made using animation instead

of live actors, especially a humorous film intended primarily for children

casa bahay **fai come a casa tua** gumawa ng iyong sarili sa bahay **fatto in casa, casalingo** gawang sarili **avere nostalgia di casa** ako ay nalulugkot *i senzacasa* ang mga hampasluwa **semplice** pantahanan **avere nostalgia di casa** sabik sa pagwi **verso casa** pauwi **compiti a casa** araling-bahay **andare a casa** umuwi **a casa** sa bahay **dove stai di casa?** Saan ka nakatira? **fuori di casa** labas sa bahay **mi manca la casa** mis ko aking **Vorresti andare a casa mia?** gusto mong upang pumunta sa aking bahay?.
casalinga maybahay *plural -ghe* a woman who does not go out to work but stays at home to manage a household **cucina casalinga** bahay na pagluluto **casalinghi** gamit na pangbahay **casalingo** ng mag-anak

cascare hulog; nalaglag; mahulu-ga; bumaksak; lumagpak

cascata talon; river water falling over steep place *fem.*

cascina sakahan pangatas *fem.*

casco helmit *plural -chi*; hard protective head covering **caschi blu** UN forces *mas.*

caseggiato block of flats *mas.*

caseificio pagawaan ng gatas, dairy *plural -ci*; a farm that produces milk and milk products *mas.*

casella pitak, pigeonhole; a place to put messages **casella postale** post office box **casella degli strumenti** toolbox

casereccio yaring-sarili *plural -cci*

caserma barak; kuwartel; soldiers' quarters *fem.*

casino pagkakaingay; loud persistent noise **casino di caccia** pangangaso lodge *mas.*

casinò kasino; establishment where gambling takes place *mas.*

cautela

caso¹ kaso **caso che** sa kaso **caso d'emergenza** emerhensiya **per caso** kung sakali **a caso** nang random **in caso contrario** dapat na hindi na ang kaso **in ogni caso** sa anumang kaso **in nessun caso** hindi sa anumang kaso **nel peggiore dei casi** kung ang pinakamasama ay dumating sa ang pinakamasama

caso² mas. kaukulan, a form of a noun, pronoun, or adjective that indicates its syntactic relation to surrounding words

caspita! Diyos ko po!

cassa cash **cassa acustica** ispiker
cassa comune karaniwang pondo
cassa continua night safe **cassa da morto** kabaong, ataul **cassa di risparmio** savings bank **cassa integrazione** form of income support **cassa malattia** department administering health insurance scheme **cassa toracica** dibdib **orario di cassa** oras ng pagbubukas

cassapanca dibdib plural cassapanche the outside of the chest
casseruola kasarola; a deep heavy cooking pot suitable for use in an oven *fem.*

cassetta kahon **cassetta delle lettere** buson **cassetta del pronto soccorso** first-aid kit **pane a cassetta** sliced loaf

cassetto mas. kahon ng mesa; a box with handles to slide in and out of a table

cassforte kaha plural casseforti
cassiera kahera *fem.* worker taking and paying money *fem.*

castagna kastanyas; an edible nut that grows inside a prickly husk

castagno puno ng kastanyas

castello kastilyo; a large fortified building or complex of buildings

castigare magparusa **castigo** pagpaparusa; penalty for doing something wrong

castrare puhang; to remove the tes-

ticles of a man or male animal, making reproduction impossible
castrazione kapon

casual kataon; di sinasadya; happening or done by chance or without prior thought or planning **casuale** biglaan

cataclisma malaking sakuna; damaging or destructive event *fem.*

catacomba *fem.* katakomba underground cemetery

catalogo mas. katalogo mas. plural -ghi; a list of priced and illustrated items for sale **catalogo di vendita per corrispondenza** mail order catalogue

catarro sipon; kataro; runny nose

catastrofe sakuna; mapaminsala *fem.* a terrible disaster or accident

categoria kategorya; kaurian; uri; a group or set of things, people, or actions that are classified together because of common characteristics

catena kadena; a series of joined metal rings *fem.*

cataratta katarata; an eye disease in which the lens becomes covered in an opaque film that affects sight, eventually causing total loss of sight. kulaba *syn. fem.*

cattedrale katedral; pangunahing simbahan ng diyosesis; lokasyon ng trono ng obispo; isang malaKing simbahan *fem.*

cattiveria malisya **cattivo** malisyoso; masama; naughty, bad

cattivo masama **con le buone o con le cattive** sa mabuti o sa masamang paraan

cattolico katoliko **cattolicesimo** katolisismo *mas.*

cattura huli; bihagin; somebody or something captured; arresto *fem.*

causa dahilan; sanhi; katwiran; motibo; a reason or grounds for doing or feeling something **a causa di** dahil sa **per causa tua** dahil sa iyo *fem.*

cautela babala; a warning to somebody *fem.*

cauzione

cauzione fem. piyansa; lagak; the guarantee necessary to get a person free from arrest until he is appear for trial

cava tumibag; Tibagan ng bato.

cavalcare sakay; sit on horse

cavalletta balang; tipaklong *fem.* a slender plant-eating flying and jumping insect

cavalla *fem.* babaing asno, kabayo

cavallo kabayo a **cavallo** likod ng kabayo **ferro di cavallo** bakal ng kabayo **cavallo da corsa** kabayo pangarera **cavalcata** mag-paalis **cavalcare** sakay **cavallerizzo** mangabayo

cavalluccio kabayo ng dagat *mas.*

cavatappi tribuson; device for removing corks from bottles *mas.*

caverna kuweba; kaberna; mala-king kuweba *fem.*

caviale mga itlog ng isda *mas.* the salted roe of a large fish, particularly the sturgeon, eaten as a delicacy

caviglia bukubuko; bukung-bukong *fem. plural -glie;* the joint that connects the leg bones with the highest bone in the foot

cavo alambre; butas; malukong **cavo d'accensione** plug lead

cavo di avviamento jump leads

cavo di ormeggio mooring rope

cavo da rimorchio tow rope

cavo in fibra ottica optic fibre cable **televisione via cavo** cable TV *mas.*

cavolo repuloy **cavolo di Bruxelles** sprout na Bruselas **cavolo rapa** kolrabi **cavolo verzotto** Savoy na repolyo *mas.*

ce natin; kami; tayo pronoun *ci before lo, la, li, le, ne non ci ha parlato* hindi niya makipag-usap sa amin **ci siamo divertiti molto** nagkaroon kami ng maraming kasiyahan **ci vogliamo bene** Mahal namin ang isa't isa **ci penso** pinag-iisipan ko pa ito *adverb* dito (li) doon **ci sei?** ikaw ay doon? **c'è**

... doon ay ... **ci sono** ... doon ay mga **ci vuole tempo** ito tumagal ng oras

cecità kabulagan; unable to see *f.*

cedevole malambot; smooth-textured

celebrazione selibrasyon; magdilwang; to mark a special occasion or day by ceremonies or festivities

celebre bantog; kilalang-kilala

celibe selibe; hindi kasal; buhay na walang asawa dahil sa panata; matagal na kawalan ng pisikal o seksual na relasyon *mas.*

cella selda; basic unit of living thing room for holding prisoner *fem.*

cellulite *f.* selulitis; fatty deposits beneath the skin on the thighs

cellulosa *f.* selulose; the main constituent of the cell walls of plants and algae

celsius selsiyus; metric temperature scale, using or measured on an international metric temperature scale on which water freezes at 0° and boils at 100° under normal atmospheric conditions.

cemento *m.* semento; a fine gray powder of calcined limestone and clay **cemento armato** reinforced concrete

cena *f.* hapunan; supper, evening meal **cena in piedi** buffet

cenere abo **ceneri** mga abo **le Ceneri** Miyerkules ng abo

cenno *mas.* magsabi; bumanggit; tumukoy; to speak about; to refer to by name **non ne ha fatto cenno** siya ginawa walang banggitin ng mga ito

censimento sensus; count of population

censurare pintas; sensor; somebody who suppresses something

centesimo pang saggatos **centesimo di peso** sentabo **badare al centesimo** bilangin bawat sentabo

centimetro sentimetro **centimetro cubo** kubik sentimetro **centimetro quadrato** square centimetre

chiamarci

cento sanggatos; sandaan
centrale sentral; gitna **centrale atomica** o **nucleare** nuclear power station *fem.*
centro kalagitnaan **al centro di** sa gitna ng *mas*.
ceppo *mas.* tuod; the base of a tree trunk and its roots after the tree has fallen or been cut down
cera sera; naturally-occurring greasy substance **cera da scarpe** shoe polish **avere una brutta cera** mukhang pangit *fem.*
ceramica keramika; hard fired clay
cerata uli; waterproof fabric *fem.*
cerimonia *f.* seremonya; pagdiriwang; ritual for formal occasion
cercare hanapin **ricerca** hanap **La bambina cerca il cane.** ang batang babae ay hinahanap nang aso
cerchia sirkulo *plural* -chi; shape of perfect hollow ring **cerchio** bilog; singsing
cero isang malaking kandila *mas*.
cerchione *m* yatas; the curved outer edge of a wheel
certificare magpatunay **certificato** sertipiko; katibayan; kalunayan
cervello isipan; utak *plural* i cervelli, le cervella **lambiccarsi il cervello** isipin nang mabuti *mas*.
usa il cervello ginagawa iyong utak **fare il lavaggio del cervello a cervello** baguhin ang paniniwala sa pamamagitan ng indokrinasyon
cervo *m.* osa **cervo volante** stag beetle; beetle with outsize jaws
cessare tigil; hinto; stop something
cesta buslo; pangnan; kaing *fem.*
ceto klasa (*sosiyal*) **ceto medio** mga taong nakaluluwag sa buhay
cetriolino *mas.* pepinilo; a small cucumber. Use: pickling
cetriolo pepino; long fruit with dark green peel *mas*.
chef amo; puno; tsep *mas*.
che¹ *ano(ng)* **orologio orasan che ora è?, che ore sono?** Anong oras na? (**che**) *cos'è?*

anong ito? **cosa?, eh?** *ano?* **Che farai durante le vacanze?** Ano ang gagawin mo sa panahon ng bakasyon? **Che cosa fai oggi?** Ano ang ginagawa mo ngayon? **Che ore sono / Che ora è?** Anong oras na? **Che giorno è oggi?** Anong araw ngayon?
che² relative pronoun is invariable and used as subject or direct object and never used with a preposition **il giorno che ci siamo** ang araw, na kung saan namin dumating **il computer che ho comprato** ang computer, na binili ko **chemioterapia** kimoterapiya; the use of chemical agents to treat diseases, infections, or other disorders, especially cancer *fem.*
cherosene kerosene; a colorless flammable oil distilled from petroleum *mas*.
chi sino, nino, kanino, nakanino, introduce a question asking about the name or identity of a person or people **Di chi è questo libro?** Kaninong aklat iyon? **di chi sono questi occhiali?** Alin aktres gusto mo? **chissà** sino alam **chi è?** Sino ito? **Di chi è questa moto?** Kaninong motorbike iyon? **Chi avete visto?** Sino ang nakita sila? **A chi hai dato il regalo?** Kanino ibibigay ko ang regalo? **Di chi sono quelle scarpe?** Sapatos nino iyon?
chiacchiera tsismis **chiacchierare** madaldal; mapagkausap, usapan **far due chiacchiere con qualcuno** magkaroon ng isang chat sa isang tao
chiamare tawag **andare a chiamare qualcuno** pumunta at makauha ng isang tao, isang tao sunduin **mandare a chiamare qualcuno** magpadala ng isang tao **chiamare in teleselezione** tumawag na direkto
chiamarci kapangalan **come ti chiami?** Paano pangalan mo? **mi**

chiara

chiamo ... pangalan ko ay ...
chiara puti ng itlog *fem.*
chiaro klaro; malinaw **chiaro di luna** liwanag ng buwan *mas.*
chiaroveggente manghuhula; somebody who is supposedly able to perceive things that are usually beyond the range of human senses *mas. at fem.*
chiasso raketa; a lightweight bat with a network of strings *mas fare*
chiasso gumawa isang raketa
chiatta gabara **ponte di chiatte** pontoon bridge *fem.*
chiave susi **buco della serratura** susian *fem.*
chiedere tanong **chiedere scusa a qualcuno** Paghingi ng tawad o paumanhin
chiesa simbahon; religious building
chiglia tumagilid; kilya; a ship's structural element *fem.*
chilo kilo; equal to 1,000 grams or 2.2046 lbs. Symbol kg **mezzo**
chilo kalahating kilo **3 euro il chilo** 3 yuro ang kilo
chilometro kilometro 1,000 meters /0.621 miles **chilometri all'ora** mga kilometro sa oras **Quanti chilometri ci sono ancora?** Mag ilang kilometro pa?
chimica kimikal **chimico** kimiko; a branch of science dealing with the structure, composition, properties, and reactive characteristics of substances, especially at the atomic and molecular levels **chemioterapia** kimoterapiya *fem.*
chioccia tandang; an adult female chicken *fem.*
chiocciola linta; suso **scala a chiocciola** spiral staircase *fem.*
chiodo pako; kuko **chiodo di garofano** clove **roba da chiodi!** ito ay mahirap na paniwalaan! **chiodo fisso** kaba-kabayuhan
chioma kiling; long hair on the head and neck of an animal *fem.*
chiosco kiosko; small roofed street booth *mas.*

chirurgia *fem.* pag-opera; pagtistis
chirurgo siruhano; maninistis
chissà sino alam; maaari; kaypala
chitarra gitara **chitarrista** gitarista
chiudere sarado **chiusa** seradura; susian; kandado
chiunque kahit na sino; kahit na kanino anybody, whoever, no matter who any (person), whichever (person), no matter which person
choc gulat; gimbal **essere in stato di shock** gulatin
ci ¹ pronoun tayo; kami; natin; amin; atin **non ci ha parlato** hindi niya makipag-usap sa amin **ci siamo divertiti molto** kami ay may isang mahusay na oras **ci vogliamo bene** Mahal namin ang isa't isa **ci penso** pinag-iisipan ko pa ito
ci ² dito; doon adverb **ci sei?** Ikaw ba dito? **c'è ... doon** ay ... **ci sono ... doon** ay mga **ci vuole tempo** ito tumatalag ng oras
ciabatta ftsinelas, a flat shoe of soft or lightweight materials
Ciao! nell'incontrarsi hi! **nel congedarsi** Adiyos! Paalam!
ciarlatano nagmamarunong; somebody who falsely claims to have special skill or expertise *mas.*
ciascuno bawat; tuwing adjective lahat mga tao *pronoun*
cibo pagkain **cibi plural cibo** *pronto* fast food
cicala sikada; large insect making shrill sound *fem.*
cicatrice piklat; mark on skin after damage *fem.*
cicatrizzare pahilom; gamutin; cure somebody from ailment
cicca biha; kaputol *plural -che* *fem.*
ciclone ipu-ipo; unos; bagyo *m.*
cieco bulag; bulag na lalaki **cieca** bulag na babae **cecità** kabulagan
vicolo cieco putol na eskina
cielo langit; himpapawid; sa itaas **grazie al cielo** diyos salamat *m.*
cifra bilang; suma; anyo; pigura
cifra d'affari paglilipat ng tungku-

clamoroso

lin **numero di sei cifre** anim na digit na numero

ciglio¹ gilig **dietro l'angolo** iyan sa gilig plural i cigli mas.

ciglio² pilik ng mata plural le ciglia **cigno** sisne; large long-necked water bird mas.

ciliegia seresa **ciliegio** puno ng sera resa

cima ibabaw; taas **in cima all'ar-madio** nasa ibabaw ng mga damit **non è una cima** hindi siya matallino

cimice umang; langgam **dei letti** bed bug fem.

cimitero sementeryo; libinghan m. **cin cin!** Kampay!

Cina tsyna **cinese** insik

cinema sinahan; pelikula

cinguettare huni; siyap; sipo **cin-guetto** sumiyapsiyap; humaliklik; bumungisngis

cinismo mangungutya **cinico** mapanguyam; taong mapangutya; mapag-aglahi

cinquanta singkuwenta; limampu

cinque singko; lima

cintura sinturon **cintura di salva-taggio** lifebelt **cintura di sicurezza** seat-belt

ciò ito; itong **ciò che** ano; anong **ciò è** ito ay **con tutto ciò** gayon pa man **ciò nonostante** gayon pa man

cioccolata kokwa **cioccolato** tso-kolate **le piace il cioccolato?**

Gusto mo tsokolate? **non mi piace il cioccolato** hindi ko gusto tso-kolate

ciondolo mas. palawit; hanging ornament or jewelry

ciotola fmangkok; an open container

cipollina fem. sebolinyo; a long fine hollow leaf with a strong onion flavor

cipolla sibuyas **cipollina** maliit na sibuyas fem.

circo sirkos; a group of traveling entertainers, including clowns,

acrobats, and animal mas.

circolare daloy, circulate; flow of a liquid

circolo sirkulo **circolo vizioso** vicious circle mas. a situation in which attempts to solve one problem lead to further problems that only make the original position worse

circondare palibot; pumagligid; to occupy the space all around s.hing

circonferenza fem. abot the distance around the edge of a circle

cisterna sisterna; a pouch or cavity that contains a body fluid fem. **na-ve cisterna** tanker

cisti butlig; systa; a closed, usually spherical, membranous sac that develops in human or other animal tissue and contains fluid or semi-solid material. fem.

cistifellea fem. apdo; a yellowish green fluid produced in the liver, stored in the gallbladder, and passed through ducts to the small intestine, where it plays an essential role in emulsifying fats **calcolo biliare**

bato ng apdo; a small hard mass that forms in the gallbladder

citare kuwota **citazione** kuwotasyon fem. a command; utos

città bayan; sudad **Città del Va-ticano** batikano **cittadina** barangay **fuori città** labas ng bayan **la città vecchia** lumang bayan **città dormitorio** dormitory bayan **città universitaria** unibersidad bayan

civetta kuwago; night-hunting bird with hooting call fem.

civico sibiko; pag-aarial tungkol sa mga karapatian at tungkulin ng mga mamamayan mas.

civile sibil **civilizzare** sibilisahin **civiltà** sibilisasyon **civile** sibiliyan

clacson busina; noise-making warning device mas.

clamoroso glamoroso; exceptionally good; extraordinary

classa

classe klase **compagno** kaklase
classe operaia ang mga manggawa; ang mga anakpawis **di prima classe** primerang klase **di seconda classe** segudang klase
clava fem. batuta; a thick heavy stick used as a weapon
clavicola balagat; the bone at front of human shoulder *fem.*
clemente maawain; mahabagin
cleptomane *m* kulawin; somebody with obsessive desire to steal
clero klero; mga pari o ministro ng mga kristiyani *mas.*
cliente parokyano *plural* clientela
clima klima; panahon **climatico** klimatiko *plural* -I *fem.* **cambio-mento climatico** pagbabago ng klima
clinica klinika *plural* -che **clinico** kliniko **clinica medica** clinical medicine *fem.*
clone klon a plant, animal, or other organism that is genetically identical to its parent, having developed by vegetative reproduction from a bulb, cutting, or other part, or, in experimental conditions, from a single cell
cloro kloro; kimikal na ginagamit sa pagpapalinis ng tubig *mas.*
cloroformio kloropormo; a colorless liquid which, when inhaled, makes a person unconscious *mas.*
cocaina kokaina; an addictive narcotic drug obtained from the leaves of the coca plant **cocainomane** sugapa sa kokaina *fem.*
cocco buko; niyog **palma da cocco** palma *mas.*
coccodrillo buwaya; large reptile
coccolare pumangko; kandung-kandungin; to nestle together or hold somebody or something close for affection
cocomero pakwan; water melon
cocca mahal; giliw; irog; liyag *fem.*
coda buntot; linya **fare la coda** tumayo sa linya **coda di paglia** nagkasala budhi **coda dell'oc-**

chio sulok ng mata **piano a coda** grand piano
codardo mahina ang loob; kahinan ng loob *m.* not brave
codesto ito(ng) iyan(g) that one
cognato bayaw; brother-in-law *m.*
cognizione *fem.* katalusan, kaalaman; dunong **parla con cognizioni di causa** alam niya kung ano siya ay pakikipag-usap tungkol sa
cognome *mas.* apilido; pangalang angkan **nome e cognome** buong pangalan
coi preposition **con** and article **i**
col preposition **con** and article **il**
colazione *f.* agahan; almusal **fare colazione** mag-almusal **colazione al sacco** piknik **A che ora è la colazione** kailan ang almusal
coleottero salaginto; umang *mas.*
colesterolo *m.* kolestorol; a steroid alcohol sterol made by the liver and present in all animal cells
colica *f.* kolika; a sudden attack of abdominal pain
colla malapot; pandiket (incollare qualcosa a qualcosa)
collana *f.* kuwintas; neck ornament
collasso bumagsak; gumuhuo; mawalan ng ulirat **collasso cardiaco** atake ng puso
collaudare subok; examination
colle *m.* burol **collinoso** maburol
pendio dalisdis ng burol **cima della collina** taluktok ng burol **ai piedi della collina** sa paanan ng burol
collega koleha; kasamahan sa trabaho o propesyon *fem.*
collegare konekta; magkabit; mag-dugtong s.th. that ties, connects
collera galit; poot **fare arrabbiare** kagalitan **essere furioso** poot na galit *fem.*
collezione koleksyon **collezionista** koleksyonista **ritirare** kolekta
collina burol **collinoso** maburol
pendio dalisdis ng burol **cima della collina** taluktok ng burol **ai piedi della collina** sa paanan

- ng burol
collinetta *fem.* tambak; a bank or heap of earth or stones
collisione *f.* banggaan; karambola
urto banga
collo batok; leeg; part between head and body **collo del piede** instep
collocamento *mas.* (impiego) the condition of working for pay
agenzia *fem.* **di collocamento** employment agency **ufficio** *mas.* **di collocamento** Jobcentre
collocazione *fem.* lugar; trabaho
colloquiale appropriate to, used in, or characteristic of spoken language or of writing that is used to create the effect of conversation
colloquio *mas.* plural -qui pag-uusap; pagsasalitaan; casual talk
colmo¹ *adjective* puno; holding as much or as many as is possible
colmo² *m* toktok; taluktok; ituktok; the highest point or top of something **è il colmo!** Ito ay ang huling dayami!
colomba kalapati; batu bato *fem.*
colombo kalapati; batu bato *mas.* heavy-bodied bird with cooing call
colon *mas.* the punctuation mark (:) used to divide distinct but related sentence components such as clauses in which the second elaborates on the first, or to introduce a list, quotation, or speech.
colonia¹ *fem.* kolonya lupang sinakop ng dayuhan; grupo ng emigrante sa isang partikular na lugar
colonia marina seaside holiday camp
Colonia² (acqua di Colonia) eau de Cologne; a scented liquid with a lighter scent than perfume
colonizzare kolonizado **colonia** kolonya; lupang sinakop ng dayuhan; grupo ng emigrante sa isang partikular na lugar **coloniale** kolonyal
colonna *fem.* pilar; haligi; poste; kolumna **colonna vertebrale** gu-
- lugod; thick cord of nerve tissue
colonna vertebrale gulugod; skeletal axis protecting spinal cord
colore kulay **pieno di colori** mara-ming mga kulay **daltonico** bulag na kulay
colpa¹ maykasalan; something that offends a moral or ethical principle **colpevole** kasalan
colpo di freddo pangiki
colpa² pagkakasala; responsibility for a mistake, failure, or act of wrongdoing **È colpa sua.** Ito ay ang kanyang mga kasalan. **Non è colpa sua.** Ito ay hindi ang kanyang mga kasalan. **senso di colpa** kahulugan ng mga kasalan-an **sentirsi in colpa** pakiramdam may kasalan
colpevole *mas.* and *fem.* kasalan-an; may sala makasalan
colpire tamaan, salpok; bumunggo **colpire nel segno** pindutin ang kuko sa ulo
colpo katok; sampal; tadtad **tagliere** liere tadtaran **tagliare a pezzi** tadtarahn **colpire** tuktok **colpo di calore** heat stroke **colpo di sole** sunstroke **colpo di stato** coup d'état **colpo di telefono** phone call **colpo di testa** kaprito **fare colpo** gumawa ng isang epeko **coltello** kutsilyo **lama di coltello** matalim na kutsilyo *mas.*
coltivare agrikultura **coltivatore** magsasaka; somebody who farms
comando atas; utos; mando **comandante** komandante **comandare** namumuno
comandamenti utos; kautusan **i Dieci Comandamenti** the Ten Commandments
combustibile madaling magningas; madaling magsiklab; madaling masunog; easy set on fire
come¹ gaano **come stai?** Kumusta kayo? (*formal*) **Comr stai?** Kumusta ka? (*informal*) **Bene grazie.** Mabuti. **E tu?** (*informal*) At ikaw? **E lei?** (*formal*) At kayo? **come si**

come

dice ... in tagalog? Ano ang tagwag nito sa tagalog? **come siete venuti in Italia, in aereo o in macchina?**

Paano ka papuntang sa Italya, sa pamamagitan ng eroplano o sa kotse? **come mai?** Bakit? **Come ti chiami?** Anong pangalan mo? **Come è sua sorella?** Kumusta ang kanyang kapatid na babae?

come ² tulad; bilang, gaya, tulad ng, pati na rin; indicating that two things or people are similar or share some of the same features, qualities, or characteristics **Come se niente fosse.** Bilang kung wala ay nangyari. **Come al solito.** Gaya ng dati. **Stavo per uscire, quando ...** Nais kong pumunta lamang, bilang ...

cometa buntala; kometa; taeng-bituin *fem.*

comfort maginhawa; conditions in which somebody feels physically relaxed **dotato di tutti i comfort moderni** with all mod cons

comico biro; tuya; manudyö; ak-dang pampanitikan na naglalantad sa mga pang-aabuso at masasamang gawi sa pamamagitan ng pang-uuyam o panunuya

cominciare simula **per cominciare**

simulan; to begin or start with **commedia** *fem.* komidyä; dula; a play depicting amusing events **teatro** dulaan

commentatore *mas.* komentarista

commento komentaryo; puna; pasin; a remark that states a fact or expresses an opinion **no comment!** walang komentariyo! **telecronista** komentarista

commerciale komersiyal; pangkalakal **centro commerciale** pamilihan; kulong na gusali na kata>tagpuan ng mga tindahan; kainan at iba't bang panlibang

commercante mangangalakal

commessa *fem.* (ordinazione) utos

mando **commessa** shop assistant

commesso *mas.* **commesso viaggiatore** travel(l)ing salesman

commestibile makakain; edible; suitable for eating by human

commiserare maawa para sa **commissariato** (di pubblica sicurezza) himpilan ng pulis

commissario *mas. plural -ri*, *di polizia*; komisaryo; high-ranking police officer

commissione patinda; fee paid to agent *fem.* **Commissione europea** European Commission **commissioni** pamimili **fatto su commissione** ginawa sa order

commosso *adjective figurative* affected emotionally, especially with gratitude, affection, pity, or compassion, inilipat

commozione *fem.* emosyon; dam-damin; bunga ng dam-damin

commovente matindi; masidhi causing a sharp sense of sadness, pity, or regret

comodo komportable; maginhawa; feeling comfort or ease **stia comodo!** don't get up! **fare il proprio comodo** do as one pleases **con comodo** at one's convenience

compagnia *f.* kumpanya; bahay-kalakal **far compagnia a qualcuno** kausap **compagnia aerea** airline **compagnia di assicurazioni** insurance company

compagno kaklase; kapares *mas.*

compagno di scuola kamag-aaral **compagno di squadra** katambal, team mate **compagno di viaggio** travelling companion, naglalakbay na kasamahan

comparativo *mas. noun and adjective* komparatibo; describes the form of an adjective or adverb that expresses an increase in quality, quantity, or degree

compassione magdalang-awa **provare compassione per qualcuno** pakiramdam maawa para sa isang tao

compatto malurap; kompakto

comunismo

compatriota kababayán *mas. pl. -i, fem. pl. -e* *fem.* somebody from the same country as another person

compensare magbayad; paysomebody for loss, pagpunan

compensazione *fem.* komputasyon; bayad-pinsala, kabayaran

compera *fem.* bili: bumili to buy something using money or its equivalent

comparativo *mas.* pasukdol, describes the form of an adjective or adverb that expresses an increase in quality, quantity, or degree

competente mahusay; kakayahan; the ability to do something well

competenza *fem.* pagkahusay; pagkakayahan; the ability to do something well

compiacente mapagbigay, too eager to please

compiacenza *fem.* overeagerness to please, kabaitan, paggalang

compiacere to give pleasure or satisfaction to somebody, pakiusap

compiacersi masiyahan be pleased (provare piacere) **mi compiaccio con te** pagbati, congratulations

compiangere kasuklам-suklam; kalait-lait; kapoot-poot

compiere tuparin, buo; lahat; with all parts entire; whole; magtapos; magwakas; to come to an end, or bring something to an end **compiere gli anni** magkaroon ng isasa kaarawan

compiersi mangyari (avverarsi)

compito¹ galang; magalang; May magandang asal. *mas.*

compito² gawain; trabaho; a piece of work that somebody is given to do **i compiti** araling-bahay

compleanno kaarawan **buon compleanno!** Maligayang kaarawan!

Quand'è il tuo compleanno? Kailan (ba) ang kaarawan mo?

completo kalahatan; kompleto *mas.*

complicazione *f.* komplikasyon; a difficult or confused state caused

by many interrelated factors

comportamento asal; ugali; kilos; Magandang kaugalian. Tun-tunin ng kagandahangasal. *mas.*

comportare manggailangan; mapaloob; mabilang; to contain or include something as a necessary element

composto timplada; tambalan; having more than one part; a mixture

compromesso *mas.* kompromiso; pagbibigayan, settlement of a dispute in which two or more sides agree to accept less than they originally wanted *mas.*

comprare bumili, bili **Lo voglio**

comprare Gusto kong bumili.

Comprì spesso libri? madalas na bumili ka ba ng mga libro? **Ne**

compro molte. Bumili ako ng isang pulutong. **compratore** mamimili

comprendibile pag-unawa **comprendere** kaalaman; kabatiran

compreso mapasama; mapabilang **tutto compreso** kasama na ang lahat **compreso te** kasama ka

compresso magpikpik; to flatten by pressure

compromesso kasunduan; settlement by which both sides give up something **compromesso di vendita** kasunduan upang magbenta

comprovare magpatotoo; magpatunay, patunayan

comune karanowan **non comune**

hindi karanowan **fuori del comune** kakaiba **palazzo del comune** mubisipyo; gusali sa bayan na katatgapuan sa tanggapan ng mga opisyal

comunque kahit na paano; kahit na gaano; in whatever way, no matter how something happens

comunicazione *f.* komukasiyon; pagpapatatalas; pagpapahatid ng balita; exchange of information

comunismo komunismo; bansang komunismo, ang mga basang

con

naniniwala sa simulain ng komunismo kung saan ang lahat ng pangunahing industriyal komunikasyon at paaralan ay pangangasiwa ng pamahalaan. **comunista** komunista
con (ka)sama preposition **con questo tempo** sa panahon na ito **con tutto ciò** para sa lahat **avere con sé** may uscire **con degli amici** kasama ang mga kaibigan
concentramento mas. pag-isipang mabuti; focus of the mind
concentrare humarap nang lubusan
concentrazione fem. pag-isipang mabuti; focus of the mind, humarap nang lubusan; pag-isipang mabuti
concerto konserto **Ero andato ad un suo concerto.** Nagpupunta ako sa konserto.
concessionaria f. ahente **concessionario esclusivo** nag-iisang ahente plural -rie
concessione pagpapahinuhod; reluctant yielding fem.
conchiglia balat; kabibi; hard protective outer covering fem.
concimare pagkainin; busugin; to give food to a person or an animal
concime pataba; abono **concime chimico** kemikal na pataba
concime mas. pataba; abono; fertilizer made from dung **concime chimico** kemikal na pataba
concittadino kababayan **concittadina** fellow citizen, kababayan
concreto konsepto; kuru-kuro mas. something that somebody has thought up, or that somebody might be able to imagine
concorso kontes; paligsahan mas.
confermare konformado; magpatooto; prove something to be true
concordare payag, sumang-ayon
concordanza kasunduan; arrangement
concordia armonia; harmonya fem.
condimento mas. a sauce used on

salads with an oil and vinegar base
condire taglakas; taghina; panahon
condizione kasunduan, kalagayan
condizioni plural di lavoro nagtrabahong kondisyon fem.
condotta asal; ugali; kilos; Magandang kaugalian. Tun-tunin ng kagandahangasal. fem.
confederazione kalagsangla group of loosely allied states fem.
confettura f. halaya; fruit spread
confezionare balot **confezione** balutin **confezione regalo** balot ng regalo
confinante kabitbahayan, katabi
confine hanggahan; bingit; border
confiscare umilit; sumamsam; to take somebody's property with authority
conforme bilang **copia conforme** totoong kopiya **conforme a** sa pagsang-ayon
conformista konpormista; pagkatulad kilos na kasang-ayon sa langgap na pamantayan ng lipunan fem.
conformità pagkakatulad kilos na kasang-ayon sa langgap na pamantayan ng lipunan fem.
confortare maginhawa; conditions in which somebody feels physically relaxed **comforto** aliw; kasiyahan
confronto kompontrasyon; away; hidwaan; labahan conflict between ideas, beliefs, or opinions, or between the people who hold them
confusione fem. pagkalito; ligalig; confusion; tumult; disorder
confuso magulo; lito; taranta; unable to think or reason clearly or to act sensibly
congedare pagpapaalis; send s.b. away
congelare magyelo; naninigas; turn liquid to solid through cold
congelato elado **congelatore** mas. preser, refrigerated cabinet
congettura makipagsapalaran; haka-haka; sapantaha; the formation of judgments or opinions on the

contorno

- basis of incomplete or inconclusive information
- congiunzione** pangatnig; pang-ugnay (*gramatika*) a word that is used to link sentences, clauses, phrases, or words
- congratularsi** bumabati **congratularsi con qualcuno** congratulate someone; binabati
- congresso** kongreso; panayam; a gathering of people who have a common interest or profession
- coniglio** kuneho *plural -gli mas.*
- coniugare** magbanghay ng pandawa; to state systematically the different forms a verb has according to tense, mood, person, and number
- coniugato** mayasawa; having a wife or husband *mas.*
- coniuge** asawa; bana; esposa
- connessione** konektsyon; linking of people or things *fem.*
- conoscere** alam; kikila **conoscenza** agaham; dunong; kaalaman
avere una buona conoscenza di ... may mabuting kaalaman ng ...
- conquista** pagtalo; paglupig; the process of taking control of a place or people by force of arms
- consapevolezza** may malay; able to think
- consegna** *fem.* patinda; inangkat; a quantity or package of goods delivered or to be delivered
- consegnare** dala; hatid; hand in
- conseguenza** *fem.* epektö; resulta; power to influence; mag-sangkot; madamay; madawit; magpahiawting; magpakahulungan
- considerazione** alang-alang pag-iisip; pagsasaalang-alang; pag-aalala; pagtingin; careful thought or deliberation **prendere in considerazione** magsaalang-alang
- consigli** payo **consigliare** ipagpatuloy **consigliare a magpayo seguir il consiglio di qualcuno** nag-bibigay ng payo **consigliare** rekomendado **consiglio** rekomendado
- dasyon **un consiglio** sansalita
- consolato** konsulada; a consul's office or official residence *mas.*
- consonante** *fem.* katinig, the consonant are " b," "k," "d," ... (ba, ka, da, ...)
- costruire** magtayo; build someth.
- consumare** konsumo; maubos; gumamit **consumatore** mamimili;
- contabile** tenedot-de-libro; somebody profession of recording the money received and spent by a person, business, or organization
- contaminare** kontaminado; magpadumi **contaminazione** kontaminasyon
- contagiare** hawa **infettarsi** hawa-han **infezione** makahawa; pag-kakahawa sa pamamagitan ng pagkadikit sa maysakit; sugat at iba **contagioso** panakakahawa
- contaminare** magpaumi; kontaminado **contaminazione** nalason; kontaminasyon; the act or process of contaminating something or becoming contaminated, or the unclean or impure state that results from this
- contare** bilangin **fare conto su qualcuno** kumuha ng account ng isang tao **contare di fare qualcosa** pakana; plan on doing something **conteggio** bilangan
- contentezza** kaluguran; kasiyahan; kagalakan; the feeling of being pleased *fem.*
- contento** kaluguran; masaya; feeling or expressing satisfaction or pleasure
- contenuto** *mas.* laman; what is contained in anything
- contenere** lamanan; may laman
- continuare** tuloy **procedere** tuloy-tuloy **continuazione** magpatuloy
- conto** kalkulahin; kalkula kayang magkalkula **fare conto su qualcuno** bilangan
- contorno** "side dish", may be a salad or cooked vegetables *mas.*
- contrabbandiere** kontrabanista;

contrariare

taong mapagpalusot ng mga bawal na bagay; mamumuslit *mas*.
contrariare manggalit; frustrate something, mapataob
contrattare tawad magtalo mag-tawaran; try to settle on a price
contratto kontrakta; document recording an agreement *mas*.
contro sang ayon; seen in contrast with; in opposite direction to
controllo kontrolado **controllore** konduktor
convoglio konboy; Sumama upang ipagsanggalang. *mas*.
cooperazione f. kooperasyon; the act of working or acting together to achieve a common goal **cooperativo** kooperatibo
coperta kumot; kubyerta; palapag ng bapor **coperta imbottita** tra-punta
copertina takip; put something over something else
copia kopya **duplicato** duplikahin
coppa tasa **una coppa di tè** isang tasa ng tsa
coppia pares; two things of the same kind that are together or are considered as a pair **gara a coppie** doble
copricapo *mas*. head covering
coprire takip **errore**, **suono** takpan
coraggio tapang; giting; lakas ng loob **coraggioso** matapang **farsi coraggio** walang takot
corallo balahura; a marine organism that lives in colonies and has an external skeleton *mas*.
Corano koran; bibliya ng mga may pananampalatayang islam **Islam** islam; pananampalatayang itinatag ni mohammad
corazzata f. bapor na pangdigma **corda** lubid; tali **essere giù di corda** magpalungkot; ipamighati labis na katamlayan; panlulumo at walang pag-asa; isang uri ng sakit sa utak *fem.*
cordone ombelicale inunan; tube

connecting fetus to placenta
coreografia koreograpia; sining ng sayaw sa pagtataghala *fem*.
cornacchia uwak; large black bird
cornetta *fem*. korneta; brass instrument like trumpet
cornetto pandesal; crescent-shaped bread roll *mas*.
cornice kuwarto; a frame; a surrounding structure *fem*.
cornicione eabes; sulampi projecting molding along wall *mas*.
corno sungay; projection on animal's head *mas*.
coro kuwayar; large group of singers *mas*.
corona korona; putong **incoronare** magputong *fem*.
corpo katawan **organo** ng bahagi ng katawan **corpo a corpo** kamay sa kamay **corpo di ballo** ang mga mananayaw *mas*.
corporazione pagtutulungan group regarded as individual by law; group acting as single entity
corporatura gawa; gumawa; make something by joining parts, anything katawan
corpulento tabamag; somewhat overweight
coraggio *mas*. tapang; giting; the ability to face danger
corrente agos, korieyente **di uso**
corrente malaganap **tenere qualcuno al corrente** panatilihin ang isang tao hanggang sa petsa
correre takbo **velocista** takbuhan **lascia correre!** ipaalam ito pumunta!! **correre il pericolo** patakbuhan ang panganib **correre dietro a qualcuno** patakbuhan na kasunod ng isang tao **correre in aiuto di qualcuno** tumakbo nang mabilis upang tulong ng isang tao
correzione *fem*. pagtutuwid; pagwawasto; act of correcting
corrimano gabay *mas*.
corrompere panunuhot **corruzione** kurupsyon **con denaro** suhol

costituzione

corrosione kaning unti-unti; agnassin; destruction by chemical action
corrotto nasusuhulan; sumuhol
corsa takbo *di corsa* sa tumakbo
 vettura da corsa karera ng kotse
 fare una corsa gumawa ng isang tumakbo **corsa agli armamenti** takbuhan sa armas **corsa a ostacoli** karerahang mayhadlang
corso kurso, langsangan; daan; landas patungo sa anumang bagay
corso d'acqua daanan ng tubig
corso di lingue wikang kurso
corso dei cambi exchange rate halaga ng palitan **corso di chiusura** pagsasarang rate **finance**
fuori corso sa labas ng sirkulasyon **typography in corso di stampa** inilimbiag **lavori in corso** trabaho sa progreso si
sposeranno nel corso dell'anno sila-mapapasok magpakasal sa taong ito
corte f. hukuman **giudice** hukom
giudizio mapaghatal **Corte di giustizia europea** European Court of Justice
cortese galang **cortesia** magalang per **cortesia!** pakiusap!
cortina kortina; cloth hung to cover something fem.
corto maikli (*sa haba; layo*) **essere a corto di quattrini** wala akong pera
corvo uwak; bird of crow family
cosa¹ ano(ng) **cos'è?** ano ito?
 cosa? ano? **quanti ne abbiamo oggi?** anong petsa ngayon? (*che cosa* ano (ba)
cosa² bagay; an inanimate object
qualche cosa isang bagay **dimmi una cosa** Magsabi ka ng kahit ano **tante belle cose!** ang lahat ng mga pinakamahusay na! **fra le altre cose** Bukod sa iba pang mga bagay
coscia hita plural -sce; the top of the leg between the knee and the hip
coscienza malay fem. sense of

right and wrong
così¹ bale; kaya paganyan; totoo; talaga; in that way; in the same way **così così** mabuti-buti **e così via** at iba pa **per così dire** kaya na magsalita **proprio così!** Tamang-tama! **Basta così!** Tama na iyan! **così caldo/freddo** kaya malamik/mainit **non così tanto** hindi masyadong marami **non dovresti mangiare/bere così tanto** hindi ka dapat kumain / uminom kaya magkano/marami
così² Kaysa sa, kaysa kay, is used after a comparative adjective or adverb in order to introduce the second element of a comparison
Mario è così alto come me. Mario ay kasing taas bilang sa akin.
Marco è così piccolo come Luca. Si Marko ay kaya malit na bilang si Luca. **La mia casa è così bella come la vostra.** Ang aking bahay ay bilang magandang bilang iyong bahay.
cosmetico kosmetiko; magpapula ng pisngi o labi *mas*.
cosmo daigdigan; sanlibutan **cosmonauta** astronaut
coso what-d'you-call-it *colloquial*
cospargere pisik; tilamsik; wisik
costa¹ baybayin; tabing-dagat **sulla costa** sa baybayin
costa² tadyang fem. bone of chest
costante konstante; always present or available
costare gastos; halagang **costare caro** sobrang mahal **quanto costa?** Magkano? **costoso** magastos **Le mele sono la frutta meno costosa del mondo.** Mga masanas ay ang napakamurang bunga sa daigdig. **Quanto costa fino a....** Magkano ang gastos sa ...
costata fem. rib steak **costata di agnello** lamb chop
costituzione konstitusyon; saligang batas, pangunahing batas na batayan ng bawat batas na ipapatupad ng bansa *fem.*

costo

costo gastos; assicurazione e nol
costoso magastos **costo della vita** gastos ng pamumuhay **prezzo di costo** gastos na presyo **costi di produzione** mga gastos sa produksyon **a costo di perdere** kahit na ang ibig sabihin nito ang pagkawala ng **ad ogni costo** ano man ang mangyari **Quanto costa fino a....** Magkano ang gastos sa ... **Quanto costoso!** Ang mahal naman! **è troppo costoso!** Naku, masayadong mahal! **È costoso?** Mahal ito, di ba? **No, non è costoso.** Hindi ito mahal. **costola** tadyang; curved bone of chest *fem.*
costoletta a flat, boneless piece of meat that will serve one person
costoro sila *pronoun plural*/they
costringere magpilit, puwersa; to force
costrizione pamimilit; dimakatwirang motibo sa paggawa ng isang bagay kahit laban sa kalooban
costruire magtayo; build something
costui siya *pronoun mas.* he; him ang taong ito
costume kostyom; clothes worn to make a person look like somebody or something else *mas.* **costume da bagno** swimsuit
cotenna balat ng baboy *fem.*
cotoletta alla milanese breaded cutlet fried in butter *fem.*
cotone bulak; koton **cotone idrofilo** cotton wool, bulak *mas.*
cotto nagkaluto; head over heels in love
covo kuweba; lungga; yungip; Tiranhan ng mababangis na hayob.
covone bigkis; tungkos; any bundle
cozza halaan; edible sea organism
crampo pulikat *mas.* a sudden painful involuntary contraction of a muscle **crampi allo stomaco** pulikat ng tiyan
cranio bungo *plural -ni*; bony part of head *mas.*

cratere krater; bunganga ng bulkan
cravatta korbata **cravatta a far-falla** bow-tie *fem.*
creare lumikha; lumalang **creativo** paglikha **creatore** ang may likha
creatura mga nilikha; mga nilang *fem.*
credere maniwala **credente** manampalataya **non ci credo** Hindi ako naniniwala. **credo in Dio** Sumasampalataya ako sa Diyos **non mi pare vero!** hindi ako naniniwala!
credito utang, kredito **avere un saldo attivo** utangan **prendersi il merito di qualcosa** Upang kumuha ng isang utang para sa isang bagay **fare credito a qualcuno** palautang
crema krema; a high-fat liquid product separated from milk; gatas
cremare kremate; magsunog; to burn a corpse until only ashes are left **cremazione** kremasyon
crepa awang; krak; break without coming fully apart *fem.*
crêpe krepe; thin fried cake *fem.*
cresimare magpatootoo; konpor-mado **cresimma** konpormasyon
crepuscolo agaw-dilim; takipsilim **al calar della notte** sa takisilim
crescere lumago; lumaki; make or become larger or greater
crestata tagaytay; the top part of something *fem.*
cric pangato; diyak; gato; lifting device *mas.*
criminale kriminal; salarin **crimine** krimen **criminale di guerra** salarin ng gira
criniera *f.* kiling; hair on animal's neck
crisi panganip; peligro; Panahon ng kagipitan, krisis *fem.* **crisi energetica** krisis sa enerhiya **crisi degli alloggi** pabahay kakulungan
cristallo kristalo; solid with repetitive internal structure *mas.*
cristiano kristiyano **Cristo** kristo

critica *fem.* pula; pintas; panunuring pampanitkan **criticare** maula; mamintas **critico** kritiko; manunuri *plural* -ci
crocante malutong; nut brittle
crocchetta potato croquette *fem.*
croce kros **crociata** krusada **cro-cifissione** krusipiksyon **crocifisso** krusipihoh **attraversamento pedonale** kros na daan *Croce Rossa* krus roha; krus na pula
crociata krusada; a war or campaign that is religiously motivated *f.*
crocifiggere pagpa pako sa krus
crocifisso krusipihoh; a model or image of Jesus Christ on the cross
crollare hinimatay; gumuho; matibag; bumagsak; fail abruptly
cromo *m.* krominyum; chromium-plated metal
cronico kronika; talamak; kinagawin; patuloy; pitmihan *mas.*
cronologico kronolohiya; salaysay na ayon sa pagkakasunodsunod
crostini roasted slices of bread with cold cut
crudele malupit; magbagsik; giving pain to others
crudeltà kalupitan *fem.* deliberately cruel act
cucchiaio kutsara **cucchiaino da caffè** kutsarita **mestolo** kutsaron **cucchiaio da tavola** kutsang pang-mesa **cucchiaiata** punong kutsara **cucchiaino** kutsara ng tsa
cucciolo tuta; a dog under a year
cucina kusina **cuoca** kusinera **cu-cinare** tagapagluto
cucire tumahi **cucito** pananahi **ago** karayom
cugino pinsan *fem.* -a uncle's or aunt's child *mas.*
cui relative pronoun used with a

preposition I'amico con cui ho studiato ang kaibigan, na kung saan ako nag-arat
cullare malaking bato a large stone
cultura *f.* kultura; kalinangan; the beliefs, customs, practices, and social behavior of a particular nation or people **culturale** kultural
colto kultibado **culto** kulto
cuoca kusinera **cucina** kusina *fem.*
cuoio katad; kuwero; the processed hide of animals **cuoio capelluto** anit; skin on top of head **tirare le cuoia** mamatay
cuore puso **straziante** sirang puso
infarto atake ng puso **sentito** taoos puso **spietato** walang puso
battito cardiaco tibok ng puso
senza cuore walang puso **nel cuore della notte** nasa gitna ng gabi **essere malato di cuore** maysakit sa puso **stare a cuore a qualcuno** ay napakahalaga upang **cupola** kupola; dome-shaped roof
cura *f.* pangagamut; provision of medical care **cura dimagrante** diyeta **avere cura di qualcosa** mag-ingat ng isang bagay **casa di cura** nursing home
curato pari ng parokya
curatore *mas.* tagapangalaga; s.b. who is given the legal authority to manage money or property on behalf of somebody else
cure pag-aalaga (*sanggol*) **pren-dersi cura di** alaga ng
curiosità mausisa; usisero; usyoso; desire to know something *fem.*
curva korba **fare una curva** pa-korba **curvo** may na korba *fem.*
custode tagapag-alaga **angelo custode** guwardiyang anghel
cute balat; the external protective membrane *fem.*

DIKSIYUNARYONG FILIPINO – ITALIYANO

A

a prep. used in the information of certain articles to signify 'said by'
sabi ni (ng) wika ni (ng) syn.

aaral imparare **pinagaralan** istruzione fem. **matutuhan; tinuroan** insegnamento mas. **nag-aaral;**
nagtuturo insegnante mas. at fem. **aral** lezione fem. **aralin** istruzione fem. **nag-aral akong italiano dalawang taon na.**
Studio l'italiano da due anni.

Aba! bravo! bene, bene!

abadoahin abbandonare verb (*leave somebody behind*)

abakada alfabeto mas. abbacì

abala fastidio mas. disordini fem.

abalahan intralciare verb (*get in way of*)

abalanse valanga; lavina fem. (*a rapid downhill flow of a large mass of something dislodged from a mountainside or the top of a precipice, especially snow or ice*)

abandonado desolato adjective abandonare verb

Abante! Davanti!

abasto bagagli mas. pl. (*bahage*)

abarako macho mas. adjective (*stereotypically masculine*)

abelana nocciola fem. an edible nut from a hazel tree

abentura avventura fem. **kakai-bang; may bentaha** avventuroso adjective

abete abete mas. evergreen tree with needle-shaped leaves

abeyoro bombo mas. (*a large hairy bee*)

abiatsiyon aviazione fem. (*the design, manufacture, use, or operation of aircraft*) **abyador** pilota mas. at fem. (*pilota syn.*)

abilidad abilità fem. (*a natural tendency to do something successfully or well*)

abito abitudine fem. (*an action or*

pattern of behavior that is repeated so often that it becomes typical of s.body)

abdo cistifellea fem. (*place underside of the liver where bile is stored*)

abno anormale adjective (*unusual or unexpected*)

abo cenere fem. **mga abo** ceneri fem. pl. frassino mas. (*puno*)

abono fertilizzante; concime mas. (*substance aiding plant growth*)

magabono fecondare

aborsyon aborto mas. (*operation to end pregnancy*) **may aborsyon** abortire **aborsonista** abortista (*person which perform an abortion*)

abot circonferenza fem. (*the distance around the edge of a circle*)

abot-tanaw orizzonte (*dulo, horizon place where earth meets sky mas.*)

abredor apriscatole mas. **lata** lattina fem. (*para inum*) scatola fem. (*para kanin*)

Abril aprile mas. (*the fourth month of the year, lasting 30 days*)

absolusyon assoluzione fem. (*kapatawaran; ng kasalanan; forgiveness for somebody's sins, especially when formally given in a Christian church*)

abubot soprannome mas. (*an invented name for somebody*)

abugado avocado; avvocato mas.

abuso abuso; maltrattamento mas. (*mamalabis gamitin sa masama. Pagmalto; panggamit ng kapang-yari na ikasakit o ikasasama ng kapwa; panghahalay*)

adidas grilled or sautéed chicken feet, named after the popular shoe brand

Adiyos! Ciao! Addio! (*paalam syn.*)

adik dipendente **taong sugapa sa**

aklas

narkotiko; lalo sa heroina essere dedito a **taong adik sa anumang bagay TV pagkain ect.** essere un maniaco di

administratibo amministratore *mas.* amministratrice *fem.* **adminitrasyon** amministrazione *fem.* (*pangagasiwa syn.*)

adobo it consists of pork or chicken, sometimes both, stewed or braised in a sauce made from vinegar, cooking oil, garlic, bay leaf, peppercorns, and soy sauce

adopsiyon adozione *fem.* **ampun-in; bumagay; pagbabagay** adottare verb

adrenalina adrenalina (*a hormone secreted by the adrenal glands and by some nerve endings, that increases the speed and force of heart contraction*)

adwana dogana *fem.* **Kawanihan ng adwana.** Ufficio *mas.* Dazi e Dogana

aga primo **agahan** colazione *fem.* **magigising tayo maaga.** Noi ci alziamo presto.

agas aborto *mas.* spontaneo (*pag-kakuha; pagkalaglag syn.*)

agat-agat immediatamente *adverb*

agaham conoscenza *fem.* sapiente *mas.* sapientona *fem.*

agam agam premonizione *fem.*

agawan rapinare **looban nakawan** mi hanno rapinato **magnanakaw** rapinatore *mas.* rapinatrice *fem.*

agaw-dilim crepuscolo *mas.*

agaw-tulog addormentarsi **tulog** sonno

agenda ordine *mas.* del giorno (*sangay; talaan ng mga gawain; programa o mga bagay na aak-siyunan*)

agentura agenzia *fem.* **ahente** agente *mas.* *at fem.*

agila aquila *fem.* (*banoy syn.*) **matanglawin** avere l'occhio di falco

agila agimat regalo *mas.* di Natale

agimat amuleto; portafortuna *mas.*

agiw fuligine *fem.* (*a black powdery form of carbon produced*

when coal, wood, or oil is burned)

agnas erosione *fem.* (*wearing a way of rock*)

agos ruscello *mas.* scorrere *verb*

Agosto agosto *mas.* (*the eighth month of the year, lasting 31 days*) **sa Agosto** in agosto

agresivo aggressivo **pagsudod** aggressione *fem.*

agrikultura agricolo *adjective* (*the occupation, business, or science of cultivating the land, producing crops, and raising livestock*)

agrikultor agricoltura *fem.* (*mag-bubukid syn.*)

aguhon bussola *fem.* (*kompas*)

ahas noun serpente *mas.* (*serpiente syn.*)

ahedres scacchi *mas. pl.* **tablang ahedres** scacchiera *fem.*

ahensiya agenzia *fem.* **ahente** agente *mas.* *at fem.* concessoria *fem.* (*plural -rie*)

ahit radere **ahitin; magahit** farsi la barba **labaha; ahitinan; pangahit** rasoio *mas.* **hindi nagahit** non rasato

akademya accademia *fem.*

akala preconcetto *adjective* *supposizione fem.*

akalako aspettare **alam ko** immagino di sì

akbay having an arm on the shoulder of someone

akda literary work or composition

akin poss. *Pronoun syn.* *ko post-positive* il mio *mas.* la mia *fem.* i miei *mas. pl.* le mie *fem. pl.*

aking pinsan un mio cugino **akin** il mio **ang aking aklat** questo libro è mio **aking magulang** i miei **Si Mario ay aking kaibigan.** Mario è un mio amico. **Si Maria ay aking kapitid na babae.** Maria è mia sorella. **ng aking ate ang pen ito.** Questa penna è di mia zia.

aklas sciopero *mas.* **magaaklas** scioperare **papuntang aklas** fare sciopero **aklas ng gutom** sciopero della fame

aklat

aklat libro mas. **aklatan** biblioteca fem. (*a room, building, or institution where a collection of books or other research materials is kept*) **iskaparate** scaffale mas.

kalatas lettera fem. **Kaninong aklat iyon?** di chi è il libro? **ang aklat mo** questo libro è mio **tindero ng mga aklat** libraio mas. libraia fem. **tindahan ng aklat** librairie fem.

aklat-sanayan quaderno

ako io pronoun **ako ay ingles** sono inglese **ako mismo** io stesso **ako din** anche; anch'io **Ako ito.** Sono io.

akrobat acrobata mas. at fem.

akrobatisks acrobazie fem. pl.

aksidente incidente mas. **biglaan**

per caso (*syn. sakuna*) **patay sa**

aksidente morire in un incidente

aksyon azione fem. **asunto** azione fem. legale

aktibista attivista mas. at fem. **aktibo** attivo adjective (*masigla*)

akto agire **aktor** attore mas. **aktres**

-trice fem. **yugto** recitazione; recitare (*ang sining ng pagarte sa entablo; pelikula at telebisyon*)

aktratibo attrattivo adjective attraente (*taon*) piacente

aktuwal reale adjective (*used for emphasis, e.g. to stress that s.b. or something being referred to is genuinely the person or thing involved*)

akupuntura agopuntura fem. (*the treatment of disorders by inserting needles into the skin at points where the flow of energy is thought to be blocked meridians*)

akusatibo accusativo (*a grammatical case that identifies the direct object of a verb or other grammatical parts in some inflected languages and that affects nouns, pronouns, and adjectives*)

akustika acustica fem. (*the scientific study of sound*)

akwariyum acquario mas. (*container for fish*)

akyat scalata; arrampicata fem.

alaaga memoria fem. **alalahinan**

ricordare **alalahinan; isaulo;**

naaala ricordare qualcuno/ ualcosa a qualcuno **untag** promemoria mas.

alaga cure fem. (*sanggol*) assistenza fem. (*matanda*) cura fem.

(*maysakit*) **ingatan** fare attenzione **alaga ng** prendersi cura di (*ampon; tangkilik syn.*)

alagad seguace mas. at fem. discepolo mas. discepola fem.

alagang hayob animale mas. domestico

alahas gioiello mas. gemma fem.

(*hiyas syn.*) **magaalahas** gioielleria fem. **platero** gioielliera fem.

gioielliere mas.

alagaw native plant said to have medicinal properties

alak superalcolici mas. pl. alcol mas. **boratso; lango; lasing**

ubriacone mas. ubriacona fem. **languin**

ubriacarsi **lasenggero** alcolico adjective, noun alcolizzato mas. alcolizzata fem. **lango** alticcio **pangilin** astinenza fem. **hindina inum nang alak** analcolico

Uminom ako ng alak. Ho bevuto dell'alcol. **Hindi ko uminom ng alak!** Non ho bevuto alco! **Nila-lamang alcohol** gradazione alcolica

alakdan scorpione mas. (*arachnid with poisonous stinger*)

alalat preoccupato adjective **nag**

alalala preoccupare **wag kang magalalat** non preoccuparti

alam sapere; conoscere (*general awareness or possession of information*) **alam mo lahat** saper-

tone mas. sapientona fem. **oo,**

alam ko sì, lo so **hindi ko alam** non lo so **sino alam** chissà **may**

mabuting kaalaman ng ... avere una buona conoscenza di ... **alam ko** lo so

alamang species of very small

shrimp

alamat leggenda fem. **maalamat**

almirante

leggendario adjective (*traditional stories and explanations passed down in a community or country*)
kuwentong bayan; alamat ng banyan syn.)

alambre cavo *mas.* fil *mas.* di ferro; metallico adjective (*kawad*)
alampay sciarpa; shoulder kerchief
alang-alang rispetto *mas.* considerazione *fem.*

alangaang stratospheric space
alanganin may hilig sa babae at lalaki, bisessuale
alarm allarme *mas.* **alisto** allarmante adjective
alas asso *mas.* (*a playing card; somebody with exceptional skill*)
alat salato adjective **asin** sale *mas.*

alatan salare **maalat** salato
alay offerta *fem.* **alayan** offrire qualcosa a qualcuno (*handog* syn.)

ale madam or ma'am when respectfully addressing a woman who is a stranger to the speaker
alherbra algebra (*the branch of mathematics in which symbols, usually letters of the alphabet, represent unknown numbers*)

alibabbad nausea *fem.* (*alimbukay*)
alikabok polvere *fem.* **malikabok;**

magabok polveroso; impolverato adjective

alila domestico *mas.* domestica *fem.* (*utusan; mutsatsa; mutsatsa katulung syn.*) **maglingkod** servire

alimburay mare *mas.* lungo

alimpungat the state of being half-asleep and half-asleep after having slept

alin quale (*used in direct and indirect questions to request information, e.g. about the identity or nature of somebody, or about the purpose of something*) **Alíng aklat ang gustó mo?** Quale libro vuoi?
Alíng blusa bumili mo? Quale camicetta comprri? **Alín bumili mo?** Quali compri? **Ano ang iyóng?** Qual è il tuo?

alinggasgas scandalo *mas.* (*skandal; something causing public*

outrage)

alinggawgaw eco *fem.* (*alinmay-may syn.*)

alinlangan dubbio *mas.* **sa alin-** *langan* essere in dubbio

alinman quello che *mas.* quella che *fem.*

alinsangan afoso adjective (*hot and damp*)

alinsunod used with *sa* or *kay* meaning in accordance or conformity sang-ayon *sa*; batay *sa*; ayon *sa syn.*

alipin schiavo *mas.* **alipinin** schiavitù *fem.* **pagkaalipin** essere schiavo di (*busabos* syn.)

alis ¹ andare **aalis na ako** devo andare **pupunta sa kama** andare a letto **aalis na!** andiamo! **tara maglakad tayo** andare a fare una passeggiata **namimili ko** andare a fare spese **alis** andare via **Hari-ka na!** lasciami andare! **aalis mo na** Se ne vada!

alis ² partire **umalis** partenza **alis nasa ibang bansa** partire per l'estero **Mag anong oras ang alis ninyo?** Quando partiamo?

Alis diyan! Fuori!

alisaga pigro adjec. (*tamad* syn.)

alit litigio; litigare plural -gi

aliw conforto *mas.* (*kasiyahan*)

aliwan divertimento; intrattenimento *mas.*

aliyas alias (*balatkayong ngalang*)

alkaine alcalino (*a metallic element belonging to group 2 of the periodic table, either beryllium, magnesium, calcium, strontium, barium, or radium, characterized by having a valence of two*)

Allah bathala o diuos ng mga muslim

almendra mandorla *fem.* an edible, oval-shaped, brown-skinned nut

almeres mortaio *mas.* (*dikdikkan; mortero; ligisan; lusong; bayuhan*)

amerika america *fem.* **amerikano** americano

almirante ammiraglio *mas.* (*laksa-*

almires

mana syn. a commander of a fleet)
almires calcina fem. (*dikdikkan; mortero; ligisan; lusong; bayuhan* syn.)

almuranas hemorrhoids; painful varicose veins in the canal of the anus

almusal colazione **magaalmusal** fare colazione (*agahan* syn.) **ka-ilan ang almusal** A che ora è la colazione

alog scossone mas. (*kalog; uga syn.*)

alon onda; ondata fem. **maalon** grosso; **mumunting alon** onde plural corte **daluyong** onde plural lunghè **alun-alon** ondulato

alondra allodola fem. a small song bird with brownish feathers, noted for its song

alpa arpa fem. (*a triangular shaped instrument that has a curved neck and strings between*)

alfabeto alfabeto mas. (*abakada*)

alpombra tappeto mas. (*karpet*)

alternativo noun alternativa fem. alternativo adjective (*pipilian* syn.)

alulod grondaia fem. (*paagusan; salulo* syn.)

alulos the current of a river or stream (*agos* syn.)

aluminyo aluminium (*a silvery white, light metallic element that is ductile, malleable, and resistant to corrosion. Source: bauxite. Use: lightweight construction, corrosion resistant materials. Symbol Al*)

alwagi falegname mas. (*karpintero* syn.)

alyansa alleanza fem. (*kampihan*)

am broth made from boiled rice

ama padre mas. (*tatang; tatay; itay* syn.)

amag muffa fem. (*tagulamin; fungal disease of plants*)

amain zio mas. (*tiyo* syn.)

ambisyon ambizione fem. (*lung-gati; adhika* syn.)

ambon pioggerella fem. pioviggiare verb (*light steady rain*)

ambulansya ambulanza fem.

ambos entrambi, tutti mas. pl. e due, tutte fem. pl. due, tutt'e due

amerikana cappotto mas. (*kapote*)

amihan a cool northeast wind

amiliyar land tax (*buwis ng lupa*)

amin adjective il nostro mas. la nostra fem. i nostri mas. pl. le nostre fem. pl. **aming magulang** i nostri genitori **aming kaibigan** un nostro amico

aminin proprio adj. proprietà fem.

amistad amicizia fem. (*Mabuting pagasasamahan; pagkakasundo; friendliness and peaceful relations*)

amnesya amnesia fem. (*paglimot dahil sa kapinsalaan sa utak; memory loss: loss of memory as a result of shock, injury, psychological disturbance, or medical disorder*)

amnestiya amnistia fem. (*Ganap na pagpapatawad sa mga nagsakasala laban sa pamahalaan; a general pardon, especially for those who have committed political crimes*)

amoy ¹ odore mas. **mabangong**

amoy ha un buon profumino **ano ang amoy?** che odore ha? **pang-**

amoy olfatto mas. odorato mas.

walang amoy non ha odore

pangamoy odorato mas.

amoy ² fiutare **pangamoy** fiuto ms.

tulad ng amoy ang daga fiutare un imbroglio

amo boss mas. chef mas. at fem. (*lider; puno; tsep ; hepe* syn.)

ampon adottare **ampunan** orfanotrofio mas. **ampunin** (*legally raise another's child*)

amunisyon munizioni fem. pl. (*kgamitang-digma* syn.)

amuyan fiutare (*raw in air audibly through the nose to detect a smell*)

anak bambino mas. bambina fem.

anak na babae figlia fem. **anak na hari** principe mas. **anak na lalaki** figlio mas.

analysta analista mas. at fem.

analisahn analizzare **analisyta** analisi fem. (*the examination of*

something in detail in order to understand it better)

anabolika anabolizzante mas. (a synthetic steroid hormone. Use: to increase muscle mass and strength)

anarkiya anarchia fem. (the absence of any formal system of government in a society)

anatomya anatomia fem. **ana-** **tomiko** anatomico (the branch of science that studies the physical structure of animals, plants, and other organisms)

anay termite; a white ant

anekdota aneddo mas. (*naglalantad sa mga pang-aabuso at masasamang gawi sa pamamagitan ng pang-uuyam o panunuya*)

anemya anemia fem. (*Kakulangan sa dugo; blood deficiency: a blood condition in which there are too few red blood cells or the red blood cells are deficient in hemoglobin, resulting in poor health*)

anestesya anestesia fem. (*Pagkailimot dahil sa kapinsalaan sa utak.*)

ang article il mas.

la fem.

i mas. pl.

le fem. pl.

lo mas.

gli mas. pl. with masculine nouns before s+consonant, gn, ps and z l before vowel

l' mas. and fem.

gli mas. pl.

anghangan piccante (smelling or tasting strongly of spices)

anghel angelo mas. **guwardiyang** **anghel** angelo custode (*anghel na tagatanod*)

angkan posteri mas. plural (*inapo; kaapu-apuhan; all future generations*)

angkat importazione fem. **mang-aangkat** importatore mas. importatrice fem.

angkla ancora fem. gettare l'ancora (*angkora; sinipete* syn. device to

hold ship in place)

ani raccolto mas. (crop that is gathered)

anibersaryo anniversario mas.

anim sei (*seis* syn.)

animnapu't sessanta (seysinta)

animo simile (to be similar to s.b. or something in appearance or behavior) vivacità

aninag trasparente (allowing light to pass through)

anino ombra fem. (sombra syn. darkened shape of something in light) **nasa anino** all'ombra **ma-anino** ombroso

aninipot luciolina fem. (glowworm)

anit noun cuoio mas. capelluto

anito idolo mas. (*hinahangaan; idolo; somebody or something greatly admired or loved, often to excess*)

ano(ng) pronoun (che) cosa **ano** (*iyan?* (che) cos'è? **ano?** cosa?, eh? **anong petsa ngayon?** quanti ne abbiamo oggi? **Ano ang tawag nito sa tagalog?** come si dice ... in tagalog? **ano?** eh? **Anong oras na?** orologio orasan che ora è?, che ore sono? **Ano gumawa ka sa bakasyon?** Che farai durante le vacanze? **Ano gumawa ka ngayon?** Che cosa fai oggi?)

anomlya anomalo (*katiwalia* syn.) (something that deviates from the norm or from expectations)

antagonismo antagonismo (hostility or hatred causing opposition and ill will)

antagonista antagonista (somebody or something opposing or in conflict with another)

antartika Antartico m polong timog

antas circonferenza fem. (abot syn. distance around something) grado (the amount, level, or extent to which something happens or is present)

antay attesa fem. aspettare

ante¹ zia fem. (*tiya; father's or mother's sister*)

ante² camoscio mas. (an agile goat

antena

- antelope)*
- antena** antenna *fem.* (*eryal syn.*
thin sensor on organism's head;
device for sending and receiving
radio waves)
- antibiyotiko** antibiotic *(a naturally*
produced substance that kills or
inactivates bacteria, but has no
effect against viruses, used as a
medication)
- antigo** pezzo *mas.* d'antiquariato
- anting anting** ciondolo; portafor-
tuna *mas.* (*agimat syn.*)
- antipara** occhiali *mas. pl.* da sole
- antipatya** antipatia *fem.* (*strongly*
negative feeling)
- antiseptiko** antisettico *mas.* (*re-*
ducing or preventing infection,
especially by the elimination or
reduction of the growth of micro-
organisms that cause disease or
decay)
- antisipo** anticipo (*adelanto syn.*) a
sum of money paid before it is due
- antok** sonno; assonato **Ako ay**
antok na. Ho proprio sonno. **An-**
tok ako. ho sonno
- antropolohiya** antropologia *(the*
study of humankind in all its as-
pects, especially human culture or
human development. It differs
from sociology in taking a more
historical and comparative ap-
proach)
- anuman** qualunque *indefinite pro-*
noun **Anuman isa** uno qualunque
- Anumang bagay** qualunque cosa
- anuman ang kapanahunan** in
qualunque stagione **anumang**
bagay? desidera altro?
- anunsyo** annuncio *mas.* inserzione
fem. pubblicità *fem.* (*magpababala*)
- anyo** forma *fem.* (*porma; hugis*)
- magandang anyo** essere in for-
ma **nasa anyo ng** sotto forma di
- aorta** aorta *(the main artery leav-*
ing the heart)
- aparatos** apparecchio; apparato
mas. (*kagamitan syn.*)
- apat** quattro (*kuwatro syn.*)
- apaw** traboccare; straripare (*ilog*)
- apdo** cistifellea *(a yellowish*
green fluid produced in the liver,
stored in the gallbladder, and
passed through ducts to the small
intestine, where it plays an essen-
tial role in emulsifying fats) **bato**
ng apdo calcolo biliare *(a small*
hard mass that forms in the
gallbladder)
- apendiks** appendice *fem.* (*mga*
dahong dagdag sa isang aklat)
- appenditis** appendicite *fem.* (*in-*
flammation of the appendix)
- apektado** colpire; influire su
- ape** opprimere **apehin** oppressivo
- aplaya** spiaggiafem. (*dalampasigan*
baybay-dagat syn.)
- apilido** cognome *mas.* **unang pan-**
galan at apilido nome *mas.* e
cognome
- apiyo** sedano *mas.* the long crisp
flattish leaf stalks of a cultivated
plant [*Apium graveolens*]
- aplikante** candidato *mas.* candidata
fem. richiedente *mas.* at *fem.* (*Ang*
humihiling. Ang may kahilingan.)
- apo** nipote *mas.* at *fem.* grandson
- apog** calcare *mas.* (*rock made from*
ocean organisms)
- apokalpsis** rivelazione *fem.* (*paha-*
yag rebelasyon ukol sa kataklis-
mong magaganap at ang pagha-
hari ng kabutihan sa kasamaan)
- apostolo** apostolo *mas.* (*somebody*
who tries to persuade others to
share an idea or cause)
- apoy** fuoco *mas.* **magpaapoy** esse-
re in fiamme **pamatay- apoy** es-
tintore *mas.* **mga paputok; ku-**
witis fuochi d'artificio
- aprika** Africa *fem.* (*the second lar-*
gest continent, lying south of
Europe, with the Atlantic Ocean to
the west and the Indian Ocean to
the east. Population: 955,000,000
estimate Area: 30,243,910 sq
km/11,677,239 sq mi) **aprikano**
africano
- apyan** opium; a brownish gummy
extract from the unripe seed pods
of the opium poppy that contains

several highly addictive narcotic alkaloid substances such as morphine and codeine (*opyum; opyo*)

aprikot albicocca fem. (a small round fruit with a soft furry yellowish orange skin and a single pit [*Prunus armeniaca*])

apritada pork and chicken stewed in a tomato sauce

arabya arabo mas. (*mga basang ang mga mamamayan ay nagsalita ng wikang arabiko, ilan sa mga saudi arabiya, ehipt moroko*)

arabo arabo mas. araba fem.e

aral imparare **pinagaralan** istruzione fem. **matutuhan; tinuroan** insegnamento mas. **guro** inse-gnante mas. at fem. **aral** lezione fem. **aralin** istruzione fem.

nag-aral akong italyanong dala-wang taon na. Studio l'italiano da due anni. **tapos ka ba mag-aaral na?** Hai già finito di studiare? **nag-aaral ako ng heyograpiya.** Faccio geografiya. (*When talking about your major or specialization, use the the definite verb fare without article*)

araro coltivabile adjective

araw¹ sole mas. **sa ang araw** al sole **labas ng araw** all'ombra **orasan ng araw** meridiana fem. **sunog siya ng araw** ha preso troppo sole **bukangli-wayway** alba fem. **takipsilim** tramonto mas. **antipara** occhiali da sole **ang araw ay liwayway** sorgere **eclipse ng araw** eclisse solare

araw² giorno **araw araw** quotidiano **ngayon** oggi **kahpon** ieri **ka-makalawa** l'altro ieri **sa makalawa** dopodomani **sa susunod na araw** l'altro giorno **karaniwang araw** giorno feriale

Araw ng mga Puso San Valentino

aray! ah!

arbularo quack (doctor) somebody who falsely claims to have medical or other skills or qualifications

arenata arena fem. (*an indoor or outdoor area surrounded by seat-*

ing for spectators, where shows or sports events take place)

arestado arresto mas. (*humuli; dumakip syn.*)

argumento argomento mas. battibecco mas. (*plural -cchi*) (*katuwiran syn.*)

ari proprietà fem. (*propriedad syn.*)

ari-arian proprio **mayari** proprietario

aristokrasya aristocrazia fem. **ari-**

stokrata aristocratico mas. aristocratica fem. (*people of noble families or the highest social class*)

arkelohista archeologa **arkelohiya** archeologia (*the scientific study of ancient cultures through the examination of their material remains such as buildings, graves, tools, and other artifacts usually dug up from the ground*)

arketikto architetto mas. **arkitektura** architettura fem. (*the art and science of designing and constructing buildings*)

arkibo archivi fem. taguan ng mga kasulatan at katibayang nasusulat

arko¹ arco (*balantok syn. a curved structure that forms the upper edge of an open space*)

arko² l'arca di Noè (*balantok; the large boat in which noah save himself*)

armadong arma fem. (*armas; mga sandata; kagamitang-digma syn.*)

arogansya arroganza fem. **aro-gante** arrogante adjective (*taas-noo syn.*)

aroskaldo rice porridge with chicken broth and ginger

art arte fem. **artgalariya** galleria fem. d'arte **ang mga arte** l'arte

arte esagerare (*overstate something*) **arte ka** ti stai strapazzando

arteria arteria fem. (*a blood vessel that is part of the system carrying blood under pressure from the heart to the rest of the body*) **arteriyoso** arteriosi

artika articolo **polong hilaga** polo nord

artikulo

artikulo articolo mas. (*lathalain* syn.) **pantukoy** articolo determinativo

artista artista mas. at fem. (*a member of the performing arts; creator of art*) **artistiko** artistico adjective

artritis artrite fem. (*a medical condition affecting a joint or joints, causing pain, swelling, and stiffness*)

asa speranza fem. **sana ko** spero di sì **hindi ko sana** spero di no **walang sana** senza speranza

asad small bamboo strips woven together and place inside a cooking vessel to prevent food from sticking to the bottom

asal ugali; kilos condotta fem. comportamento mas. (*Magandang kagalian. Tun-tunin ng kagandahangasal.*)

asawa marito mas. moglie fem. coniuge mas. at fem. **mag-asawa** vita fem. coniugale (*kabiyak; maybahay* syn.) **Ito ang asawa ko.**

Siya si Jevie. Questa è mia moglie Jevie.

asbestos amianto mas. (*sustansi yang mineralya na hindi nasusunod*)

arsenik arsenico mas. (*a steel-gray poisonous solid element that is a brittle crystalline metalloid*)

asean Asia fem.

asensor ascensore mas. (*elebeytor* syn. *platform for taking up down*)

asero acciaio mas. (*bakal; strong alloy of iron and carbon*)

asetik ascetic (*a person who practice unusual selfdenial*)

aseyete oil (*langis* syn.)

asido acido (*a sour-tasting compound that releases hydrogen ions to form a solution*)

asilo asilo mas. (*ampunan; kublihan* syn. *protection from extradition*)

asim aspro **paasimin** fermentazione fem. (*a sour-tasting compound that releases hydrogen*

ions to form a solution with a pH of less than 7)

asin sale mas. **alat** salato adjective **alatan** salare **maalat** salato

asistente assistente mas. at fem.

asma asma fem. (*hika* syn. *dissease of the respiratory system, sometimes caused by allergies, with symptoms including coughing, sudden difficulty in breathing, and a tight feeling in the chest*)

asngal palato mas. (*ngalangala; roof of the mouth*)

asngaw smell of liquor from the breath of one who has drunk much alcohol

asno asino mas. (*buriko* syn.)

aso cane mas. **asong tagabantay** cane da guardia **babaeng aso** cagna fem. **sobrang malamik** freddo cane **bahay ng aso** canile **sumira ng trabaho** fatto da cani **asong pangaso** bracco plural -cchi mas.

asog sterile (*baog* syn. *free from infective organisms*)

asoge argento vivo (*a poisonous heavy silver-white metallic element that is liquid at room temperature; merkuryo* syn.)

asotea balcone mas. (*balkonahe* syn.) platform on wall of building

aspalto asfalto mas. (*semisolid bituminous substance*)

asparagos asparagi mas. pl. (*spear shaped young plant shoots*)

aspekto aspetto mas. (*asta; anyo; ayos* syn.)

aspirador aspirapolvere mas. (*an electrical appliance that cleans surfaces such by sucking dirt and other material into a bag*)

astrolohiya astrologia fem. (*the study of the positions of the Moon, Sun, and other planets in the belief that their motions affect human beings*) **astrolohista** astrologo mas. astrologa fem.

astronomiya astronomia fem. (*the scientific study of the universe, especially of the motions, po-*

sitions, sizes, composition, and behavior of astronomical objects)

astronomista astronomo mas.
astronoma fem.

asubre zofo mas. (a nonmetallic yellow element that occurs alone in nature or combined in sulfide and sulfate minerals. Use: manufacture of sulfuric acid, matches, fungicides, and gunpowder. Symbol S)

asugon barracuda (a predatory sea fish with a long body and protruding jaws and teeth)

asukal zucchero fem. verb zuccherare **gusto kong asukal** vorrei dello zucchero

asul blu mas. azzurro (bughaw)

asunto azione fem. legale (court case between individuals)

aswang in folklore; an evil creature supposed to be able to assume different forms and to harass people at night, esp. pregnant women

asyan Asia fem. (the world's largest continent, bordered by the Ural and Caucasus mountains and the Arctic, Pacific, and Indian oceans. Population: 4,000,000,000 Area: 44,391,000 sq km/17,139,400 sq mi)

at e conjunction Ako at ikaw Io e lui in the written form ed is used

Mario at Mary Mario ed Maria.

ata nostro; nostra pron. (indicates that something belongs to or is associated with the speaker)

atake attacco fem. (salakay; lusob)
atang-atang scorpione mas. (arachnid with poisonous stinger)

atas ordine; comandare (utos syn.)

ataul bara fem. (kabaong syn. box for corpse)

atay fegato mas. (organ in vertebrates that secretes bile, stores and filters blood)

ate title for elder sister

ateismo ateismo mas. (hindi paniniwala) **ateista** ateo mas. (tagong walang pananalig sa diyos)

ateriya arteria (ugat; type of blood vessel; ugat syn.)

atik soffitta fem. (kuwartong nasa pagitan ng kisame at bubugan)

atin pron. Prepositive (including the person spoken; ata; nata; ta syn.) il nostro mas. la nostra fem. i nostri mas. p. le nostre fem. pl. **ating**
kapatid na lalaki / kapatid na babae nostro fratello/ nostra sorella

atip roofing made of grass or palm leaves

atlas atlante mas. (aklat ng mga mapa; a book containing maps and vital statistics relating to geographic regions)

atlantiko Atlantico mas (the world's second largest ocean, Area: 82,400,000 sq km/31,800,000 sq)

atleta atleta mas. at fem. (manlalaro syn.) **atletiko** atletico adjec.

ating ating amuleto mas. (agimat)
atinsyon attenzione fem. **Puwedeng bigyan mo ako nang atinsyon.** fare attenzione

atmospera atmosfera fem. (alan-gaang; papawirin syn.; the mixture of gases that surrounds an astronomical object such as the Earth)

atomika atomico adjective

atomo atomo mas. (the smallest portion into which an element can be divided and still retain its properties, made up of a dense, positively charged nucleus surrounded by a system of electrons)

atomik-bomba bomba fem. atomica

atomika atomico

atorni avvocato mas. (abukado)

atoridad autorità fem. **ang atoridad** le autorità (kapangyarihan; syn.; holder of power)

atraksyon attrazione fem. (bighani; akit syn.)

atrasado in ritardo **atraso** recitement; ritardo **maatraso** essere in ritardo

atsara pickled papaya strips similar to sauerkraut, a frequent accom-

awa

paniment to fried dishes like "tapa" or "daing"

awa misericordia *fem.* (*habag syn.*)
maawain essere alla mercé di qualcuno **magdalang-awa** compassione

awang crepa *fem.* (*pagitan syn.*)
awditsyon audizione *fem.* (*a test in the form of a short performance, e.g. by an actor applying for a role in a movie or play*)

awit canzone *fem.* (*kanta syn. anthem; song of allegiance*)

australiya Australia *fem.* the world's smallest continent, situated between the Pacific and Indian oceans. Population: 20,000,000
Area: 7,614,500 sq km/2,939,974
awtista autistico (*showing evidence of autism, e.g. failure to use language and perceive surroundings in the expected way*)

awto auto; automobile (*kotse; sasakyen syn.*) **Ninakaw awto mo.** Hanno rubato la mia automobile.

awtonomya autonomia *fem.* (*political independence and self-government*)

awtopsyta autopsia *fem.* (*the medical examination of a dead body in order to establish the cause and circumstances of death*)

awtor autore *mas.* autrice *fem.* (*may-akda; may-katha; literato; sumulat syn.*)

awtoridad autorità *fem.* **ang atoridad** le autorità (*an official body*)

that is set up by a government to administer an area of activity)

ay è; essere *intransitive verb* a verb used most commonly to link the subject of a clause to a complement in order to give more information about the subject **Ako ay** Sono ... **hindi ako ay ...** Non sono...

aya piacevole *adjective* (*yaya syn.*) bringing feelings of pleasure, enjoyment, or satisfaction

ayan c'è / ci sono (near you) used to introduce or point to someone or something (*hayan syn.*)

Ayan! su, dai!

ayaw antipatia *fem.* **Ayaw ko mga pusa.** non mi piacciono i gatti

Ayaw telebisyon. non mi piace guardare la TV

ayaw na ayaw really don't like/want etc.

ayawin rinunciatario *mas.* rinunciataria *fem.* (*somebody who gives up*)

Ayoko nga! Non mi piace / lo voglio! I don't like/want to! I'm not interested! No way!

ayon accedere; piacevole (*agreeable; in conformity*)

ayos bene **ayos ko** a me sta bene
ayos lang bene **Ayos lang ako.** bene

ayosin preparare; aggiustare **ayosin na ang lamesa** apparecchiare (la tavola)

ayun c'è / ci sono (far from you and me) used to introduce or point to someone or something (*hayun syn.*) **Ayun o!** Eccolo! Guarda!

B

Ba! shortened form of aba! expressing disgust or surprise

ba used as an optional question marker **Kumain ka na (ba)?** Hai già mangiato? **Kailan (ba) ang birthday mo?** Quand'è il tuo compleanno?

baak slit; halved used esp. to bam-

boos and coconuts

baba ¹ mento *mas.* (*the part of the face below the lips*) **angangalumbaba** holding the chin in the hand with the elbow on a table because of sad mood

baba ² giù; **sa/nasa baba' ng** sotto (*indicating a position beneath or*

bahay

lower than s.thing) doon sa baba
laggiù **mababa** basso **pababa ng hagdanan** da basso **papuntang baba** andar giù
babad marinare (*binabad; ibinabab*)
syn. *tinimplang sarisaring rekado suka, toyo, sili, bawang*)
babae donna fem. **panbabae**
femminile **pambabae** femmina
babaeng aso cagna fem.
babala allarme mas. **magbabala**
dare l'allarme (*a warning of danger*)
babalatan buccia fem. scorza (*prutas*)
sbucciare (*halaman*) spellarsi
(*katawan*) scrostarsi (*kulay; to cut away or pull off the skin or outer layer of something*)
babalik back; in reverse direction
babalot mettere in valigia *item of clothing* et cetera imballare goods
imbustare groceries
baboy maiale; porco mas. (*plural -chi*) **balat ng baboy** cotenna fem.
biik a porcellino mas. **kurat ng baboy** porcile mas.
badminton badminton mas. (*game with net and rackets*)
baga polmone mas. sorcio mas.
(*plural -ci*) (*respiratory organ*)
bagabag costernazione fem. costernare verb (*hilahil; ligalid; gam-bala syn.*)
bagage bagagli mas. (*ang mga maleta*) **Maaari ko bang ilagay ang bagahe ko dito?** Posso mettere qui i miei bagagli?
bagal lentezza fem. (*dahanan syn.*)
bagang molare mas. (*a tooth with a broad surface for grinding*)
bagay materiale fem. occorrente mas. (*materiyales syn.*) cosa (*an inanimate object*) **isang bagay** qualche cosa **Bukod sa iba pang mga bagay** fra le altre cose
bagbag naufragio mas. (*plural -gi*) **pagkabagbag ng bapor** naufragare
bagin foschia fem. nebbia fem.
bagito dilettante mas. at fem. (*a person who does something rather*

poorly not skillfully)
bago¹ nuovo *adjectiv* **bagong dating** nuovo arrivato mas. nuova arrivata fem. **bagong pang-anak** neonato *adjective* **bagong taon** anno mas. nuovo **Maligayang bagong taon!** buon anno! **Anong bago?** ci sono novità? **Walang bago.** Non è una novità **balita** notizia fem. **baguhan** principiante mas. at fem. **baguhin** modifica fem.
bago² prima **bagong panahon** questo era prima **sa bago** sulle prime **sa bagong araw** il giorno prima **Kukunin ko tapusin ang trabaho bago Mario dumating.** Vorrei finire il lavoro prima che venga Mario. **Nakita ko sa kanya bago siya umalis.** l'ho visto prima che partisse. **baguin** cambiare **magbago ng isip** cambiare idea **bagoong** small fish shrimps or prawns that have been soused
baguhan debuttante mas. at fem. esordiente mas. at fem. principiante mas. at fem. (*somebody who is beginning or learning an activity and has acquired little skill in it*)
baguhin modifica fem. (*a slight change or alteration made to improve something*)
bagwis ala fem. (*pakpak syn. bird's limb for flying*)
bagyo uragano mas. (*tropical storm with torrential rain and extremely strong winds*)
baha inondazione fem. dilagare (*apaw syn. water covering previously dry area; apaw*)
bahaghari arcobaleno mas. iride fem. (*balangaw syn.*)
bahagi porzione; parte fem. **Bigyan mo ako ng isang bahagi.** Portami un porzione.
bahay casa fem. (*dwelling; residence; syn. tahanan; tirahan, residensiya*) **bahay ng aso** canile mas. **bahay ng bata** utero mas. **bahay ng boboyug** alveare mas. **bahay ng ibon** voliera fem. **ba-**

bahid

hay ng putas bordello *mas.* **wa-lang bahay** senza tetto **ang mga hampaslupa** i senzacasa **pantanahan** semplice **sabik sa pag-uwi** avere nostalgia di casa **pauwi** verso casa **araling-bahay** compiti *mas.* *pl.* a casa **uuwi sa bahay** andare a casa **sa bahay a casa Saan ka nakatira?** hay dove stai di casa? **nasa labas ng bahay** fuori di casa **mis ako bahay ko** mi manca la casa **maaybahay** massai *fem.*

bahid macchia *fem.* (*a small defined area; syn. mantsa; marka*)

bahiliya a dinner set

bahing starnutire (*an act or sound of sneezing*) **sipon** starnuto

baho¹ voce *fem.* di basso

baho² puzza *fem.* **mabaho** puzzare (*antot; bantot* syn. *bad odor or smell*)

bahog brot mixed with rice

baiki orechioni *mas.* *pl.* (*a contagious disease marked by swelling of the face and neck*)

bait gentilezza *fem.* (*kabaitan; kabutihang -loob; kagandahang-loob* syn.)

baka¹ mucca *fem.* vacca (*pl. -cce* (*large female quadruped*) **unga;**

ungal muggire (*make noise like a cow*) **kapong baka** bue *mas.* (*an adult castrated bull*)

baka² forse; eventuale; magari (*I thing so; expresses uncertainty*)

Baka basagin ng bata ang ploreria. Perhaps the child break the vase. **Huwag kang tumakbo nang mabilis at baka ka madapa.** Don't run so fast, you could fall.

bakal metallo *mas.* di metallo *adje.* **daan ng bakal** strada ferrata

Mababang uri ng bakal na kahalo ng mataas na uri. lega *mas.* **hindi kinakalawang na bakal** acciaio inossidabile

bakalaw cod; a saltwater fish that has three dorsal fins and slender feelers

bakante vuoto (*bahay*) libero (*kuwarto*) vacante (*hanapbuhay*) **may ka ba bakante?** avete bisogno di personale? **walang bakante** completo

bakas vestigio *mas.* (*pl. vestigia fem.*) (*partnership in gambling or business*)

bakasyon viaggio *mas.* vacanza *fem.* ferie *fem.* **may bakasyon** essere in vacanza **pupunta sa bakasyon** andare in vacanza/ferie **bakasyunan** stazione balneare (*lugar na maalas pasyalan; liwanliwan*) le ferie or i giorni di ferie are *holidays when most places of business are closed*)

bakit perché adverb used to ask about the reason, purpose, or cause **bakit hindi?** perché no? **Bakit?** perché? Bakit nasa

bakla omosessuale; gay *mas. at fem.* (*s.b. attracted to same sex*)

bakterya batteri *mas. pl.* (*a single-celled, often parasitic microorganism*)

baku-bako accidentato terreno

bakulaw scimmia *fem.* (*unggoy*)

bakuna vaccino *mas.* **magbigay ng kabal** vaccinare (*to with a vaccine to produce immunity*)

bakyom vuoto *mas.* (*kawalan; a space completely empty of matter but not achievable in practice on Earth*)

bala proiettile *mas.* pallottola *fem.* (*punglo syn.*)

balaan cautela; prudenza *fem.*

balabal cappa *fem.* (*kapa syn.*)

balagat clavicola *fem.* (*the bone at front of human shoulder*)

balahibo pelliccia *fem.* (*plural -cce*) pelo *mas.* (*hayob*)

balaho palude *fem.* (*muddy place*)

balahura corallo *mas.* (*a marine organism that lives in colonies and has an external skeleton*)

balaid emorroidi *fem. pl.* (*almoranas syn. painful varicose veins*)

balak organizzare; piano *mas.*

balakang fianco *mas.*anca *fem.*

- (*the area on each side of the body between the waist and the thigh*)
- balakid** ostacolo (*hadlang; sag-abal syn.*)
- balakobak** forfora fem. (*kaspa syn. scales of dead skin on the scalp*)
- balang** locusta; cavalletta fem. (*a slender plant-eating flying and jumping insect*)
- balaong** large bamboo baskit
- balanse** scala fem. (*timbahan syn.*)
- balantok** arco (*arko syn. a curved structure that forms the upper edge of an open space*)
- balantukan** a wound that appears healed on the surface but still suppurates beneath
- balaraw** pugnale mas. (*sundang; punyal; a weapon for stabbing, with a short pointed blade*)
- balarila** grammatica fem. (*gramatika syn. the rules for speaking or writing a particular language, or an analysis of the rules of a particular aspect of language*) **pam-balarila** grammaticale adjective
- naaalinsunod sa balarila** grammaticalmente
- balat** pelle; buccia fem. (*prutas*)
- balat ng baboy** cotenna fem. **kinikilabutan; kilabot ng balat** avere la pelle d'oca
- balat** spellare **babalatan** spellarsi
- balatkayo** messinscena fem. mimetizzazione fem. (*pagtitipon ng mga nakasuot ng balatkayo at/o maskara*)
- balato** a share of money given to another by one who wins in gambling; a business deal
- balawis** ribelle **himagsik** ribellione
- balbal** slang; a vulgar word or expression
- balbas** barba fem. **balbon** con la barba, barbuto adjective
- balbula** valvola fem. (*a device that controls the movement of liquids or gases through pipes by opening or closing ports and channels*)
- balde** secchio mas. (*timba syn.*)
- baldosa** tegola (*covering for floors,*

- roofs, or walls) fem.*
- bale** così, quindi (*in that way; in the same way*) **Bale, nandon si Mary....** Quindi, Mary era lì ... **Bale tatawag ka bukas?** Quindi chiamerai domani? **Hindi bale.** Non importa.
- balentine** San Valentino (*Araw ng mga Puso syn.*)
- bali** rompere; frattura fem. (*syn. bakli*)
- balibag** sbattere **wag mong balibag ang pinto** sbattere la porta
- balido** valido adjective(*may pinagsasaligan syn.*)
- balik** ritorno **ibalik** restituire qualcosa a qualcuno **Babalik ako!** Tornerò di nuovo.
- balikat** spalla fem. accollare (*place where the arm attaches to the trunk*)
- balikda** giro mas. curva fem. **balikda kanan/kaliwa** gira a destra/sinistra qui
- baling** deviazione fem. (*liko; a deviation from a shorter, more direct route*)
- balinkinitan** magro (*thin, especially in an unappealing or unhealthy way*)
- balingoynoy** emorragia fem. nasale (*bleeding from nose*)
- balingsusan** the top-part of the nose
- balingsusngos** characterized by anger and unpleasantness toward other people; bad-tempered
- balinsong** pocketknife; small knife with blades in handle
- balintong** capriola fem. (*an acrobatic movement in which the body is rolled over, feet over head*)
- balisang** agitatissimo; frenetico
- balisawsaw** strangury; a slow and painful discharge of urine
- balita** notizia fem. attualità fem. (*lathala syn.*) **masamang balita** una brutta notizia (*lathala syn.*)
- balitaw** love song (*kundiman syn.*)
- baliw** qualcuno; qualcosa (*ulol syn*)

balkonahe

- ikaw ay baliw!** È pazzo! / Sei pazzo! (formal/informal)
- balkonahe** balcone *mas.* prima galleria *fem.* (*sa teatro*) a platform on wall of a building, (*asoseta syn*)
- balo** vedova *fem.* vedovo *mas.* (*biyuda syn.*)
- balon** pozzo; fontanile *mas.* (water well; an open well)
- balota** votazione *fem.* (*botohan sa pamamagitan ng balota*)
- balsa** zattera *fem.* (logs or boards fastened together to make a floating platform)
- balsamo** balsam; balsame pampanginhawa ng kalamnan o kalooaban
- balustrada** balustrade (*a decorative railing with its balusters*)
- balut**¹ incartare **balutan** fagotto *mas.* (*damit*) fascina *fem.* (*kahoy*)
- balut**² a boiled pre-hatched poultry egg, duck or chicken. These fertilized eggs are allowed to develop until the embryo reaches a predetermined size and are then boiled.
- balyena** balena *fem.* (*dambuhala syn.*) **balyenahista** caccia *fem.* alla balena
- balyo** valore *mas.* **halaga** far valutare un oggetto
- bambang** fogna; fognatura *fem.* (*malalim na kanal o tubig-daluyan na nabuo ng malakas na bagsak ng ulan*)
- bami** flour noodles cooked with small pieces of meat or prawns
- bampira** vampira (*impaktong sum-isip ng dugo; taong nananan-mantala sa kapwa na tila linta*)
- bamsak** succhiarsi il dito (*suck one's thumb*)
- bana** marito (*esposo; asawa syn.*)
- banade** benda *fem.* (*cloth strip for covering injury*) bendare verb
- banak** mullet; kind of edible fish
- banal** agrifoglio *mas.* (*pious; devout; virtuous; ho ly; belonging to god; santo syn.*) pio; santo adjec.
- banana kue** a whole banana or plantain skewered on a short thin bamboo stick, rolled in brown sugar, and fried.
- banat** teso adjective (*a pull in order to stretch something*)
- banda**¹ banda *fem.* (*a strip of fabric*)
- banda**² gruppo *mas.* (*a group of musicians playing various instruments together*)
- bandalismo** vandalismo *mas.* (*paninira ng ari-arian ng iba*)
- bandido** brigante bandito *mas.* (*tuligan; manloloob; manghaharang syn.*)
- bandila** bandiera *fem.* (*watawat*)
- bangga**¹ a native earthen jar with a narrow mouth for holding water
- bangga**² urto *mas.* **banggaan** collisione *fem.* scontro *mas.*
- bangang** granaio *mas.* (*kamalig syn*)
- bangga** urto *mas.* (*bunggo syn.*)
- bangin**¹ burrone *mas.* (*a deep narrow valley, especially one formed by running water*)
- bangin**² abisso *mas.* (*a chasm or gorge so deep that its extent is not visible*)
- bangis** crudeltà *fem.* (*bagsik; tapang syn.*)
- bangka** a native boat or canoe both small and large with or without a sail; syn. paraw; batel
- bangkal** a tall tree often used for making the outrigger of boats
- bangkarota** bancarotta *fem.* (*dukhang-dukha; lugui judged legally to be unable to pay off personal debts*)
- bangkarote** fallito adjective fallimento verb **may bangkarote** failire (*bankrupt financial loss in a business deal; unable to pay one's dept*)
- bangkay** cadavere *mas.* (*a dead body, especially one that is to be dissected*)
- bangkete** banchetto *mas.* (*formal meal attended by many guests*)
- bangkito** sgabello *mas.* (*a simple seat with three or four legs and no back or armrests*)

barko

bangko¹ banca fem. (*business offering financial services*)

bangko² panchina fem. (*long back-less seat; salompuwed syn.*)

bango aroma mas. fragranza fem.

bangungot incubo mas. *bad dream*

banik a fine-grained sediment, especially of mud or clay particles at the bottom of a river or lake

banlag strabismo (*a cross-eyed appearance*)

banoy aquila mas. (*agila syn.*)

bansa paese mas. nazione fem. (*bayan; nasyon syn.*)

bansang arabe arabo mas. (*mga basang ang mga mamamayan ay nagsasalita ng wikang arabiko, ila sa mga saudi arabiya, ehipt, moroko*)

bansang maunlad industrializzare (*mga industriyalisadong bansa tulad Japan; Germany; United states; Italy*)

bansang papaunlad Terzo Mondo mas. (*bansang dati ay nasa ilalim ng pamamahala ng maunlad na bansa tulad ng pilipinas*)

bansang sosyalista socialismo mas. (*ang mga basang naniniwala sa simulain ng sosyalismo kung saan ang lahat ng pangunahing industriyal komunikasyon at paaralan ay pangangasiwa ng pamahalaan.*)

banta minaccia fem. (*pananakot*)

bantas segno mas. d'interpunzione (*a symbol that is used to organize and clarify the meaning of writing*)

bantay guardia mas. (*guardiya syn.*) **bantayan** fare la guardia a

bantayog monumento (*monumento*)

bantilan banchina fem. (*daungan; pantalan syn.*)

bantog famoso adjec. (*pamos syn. very well known; distinguished*)

bantuit adulterare (*make something impure*)

bantulot non essere disposto a fare qualcosa

banyadero piscina fem. **banyaderro sa loob** piscina coperta

banyaga straniero mas. straniera fem. (*dayuhan; estranghero syn.*)

banyas a large boa constrictor

banyero lavandino mas. (*basin*)

banyo bagno mas. (*kubeta syn.*)

pang-iwang carta fem. igienica

punta sa kubeta andare in bagno

bao¹ vestito mas. **suot** vestirsi

bao² coconut shell without husk or meat

bapor nave fem. **bapor pangdig-ma** nave fem. da guerra **bapor**

sasakyang dagat bastimento

*mas. **pagkabagbag ng bapor** naufragare*

baptismo battesimo (*binyagan syn.*)

bar bar mas. (*barikan inuman syn.*)

bara¹ spranga fem. (*length of solid material used as a barrier*)

bara² barra fem. (*a punctuation mark (/) that is used to separate optional items in a list or to express fractions or division, and that has various*)

baradero darsena fem. (*dahik*) place for ships to moor

baraha carta fem. (*printed stiff paper for games*)

barak caserma fem. (*a building used to accommodate military personnel*)

baraka mercato mas. (*palenke syn.*)

barako capro mas. **kambing** capra

barangay paese mas. (*a group of houses and other buildings in a rural area, smaller than a town*)

barbaro barbaro mas. barbara fem.

barbariko barbarico (*plural -ci*)

barbero barbiere mas. (*manggugupit syn.*)

barete piede mas. di porco (*a long bar of iron for lifting or prying*)

barikus vena fem. varicosa (*affected with or having varicose veins*)

baril armi fem. pl. arma mas. (*device designed to injure or kill*)

barko barca fem. nave fem. **kasama barko** andare in nave **bapor**

sasakyang dagat bastimento (*a long narrow flat-bottomed boat*)

barnis

used for transporting freight)
barnis vernice fem. (*transparent resin solution that gives a glossy appearance to wood*)
baro capo mas. d'abbigliamento; tessuto mas. tessile mas. (*suod*)
barometro barometro mas. (*instrumento sa pagkuha ng panahon*)
barong¹ a large knife with a broad blade, used by the Moro people of the Philippines
barong² shirt generally worn on festive occasions
bartolina an underground room for prisoner
barang-barong baracca fem. (*pl. -cche*) (*a shanty house; a shack*)
barya moneta fem. (*sinsilyo syn.*)
basa¹ bagnato **basahin** bagnar si
basa ng pawis bagnato di sudore
basa² leggere **mababasa** leggibile (*sulat*) di piacevole lettura (*aklat*)
mambabasa lettore mas. lettrice fem. **basa ng mga labi** leggere le labbra **Hindi ko basahin ang mga libro!** Non leggo libri! **Nag-basa kaming napakaraming mga libro.** Abbiamo letto tanti libri.
basagulero attaccabrighe mas. at fem. (*somebody constantly causing problems*)
basahan straccio mas. pezza fem.
basbas benedire **basbasan** benedizione fem. (*pagpapala syn. concreto; blessing*)
basig castrare (*kapon syn. to remove the testicles of a man or male animal, making reproduction impossible*)
basil basilico mas. (*an herb with aromatic leaves*)
basilikå basilica fem. (*a Christian church building formed from a Roman basilica or built to a similar design*)
baso bicchiere mas. **tagayan** bicchiere mas. da vino **isang basong serbesa** un bicchiere di birra **baso ng serbesa** bicchiere da birra

basong papil bicchiere di carta
Basta! That's that!
bastag cornice mas. (*baskag syn.*)
baston bastone mas. da passeggio (*tungkod; tukod syn.*)
bastos maleducato adjective **isang masamang salita** una parolaccia
bastos na tao zotico mas. cafone
Bastos! Sfacciataggine!
basura rifiuti mas. pl. scoria fem.
bata bambino mas. (*sanggol syn.*) bambina fem. piccola fem. **ma-kabata** giovanile **may siya tat-long mga bata** ha tre figli
batalya battaglia fem. (*giyera; labanan syn.*)
batang babae ragazza fem.
batang lalaki ragazzo mas. **Kaka-in ang batang lalaki ba isang pizza?** Mangia la pizza il ragazzo?
batang tupad agnello mas.
batarya pila; batteria fem. (*a number of connected electric cells that produce a direct current through the conversion of chemical energy into electrical energy*)
batas legge fem. **batas militariya** legge fem. marziale (*batas na ginagamit ng isang bansa o lugar para sa panahon ng kaguluhan, mga sundalo ng bansa ang ginagamit upang makontrol ang lumilikha ng kaguluhan at mapanganagalaan ang kapanatagan ng nakararami* **lumalabag sa batas** contro la legge **ayon sa batas** legale adjective **walang kinikilan lang batas** senza legge adjective **kaso; asunto** azione fem. legale **makatao sa batas** diritti dell'uomo **ayon sa batas** legale **alin-sunod sa batas** legalizzare
batay secondo (*nasasalalay sa*)
batayan base fem. **batay** basare *sa batayan ng* in base a
batel small sailing boat (*paraw*)
Bathala dio mas. (*panginoon; diyos syn.*) **Diyos ko po!** Dio mio!
bati saluto mas. **batian** salutare **bumabati** congratularsi
batiin grandine fem.

bayros

bato¹ pietra; roccia *fem.* **kabatuhan** sassoso; pietroso *adjective* **tagabundok** rocciatore *mas.* **malog; mabato** roccioso

bato² rene *mas.* (*organs that filter waste liquid resulting from metabolism of the blood, which is subsequently excreted as urine*) **bato ng apdo** calcolo biliare (*a small hard mass that forms in the gall-bladder*)

batog shelled and boiled corn to which grated coconut and salt are added

batok nuca *fem.* (*s*) collo *mas.*

plural -che masakit sa batok
dare sui (o ai) nervi a qualcuno;
rompere l'anima a qualcuno

batubalani calamita *fem.* magnete (*magneto syn.*) *mas.* **may balani** calamitato *adjective magnetismo* magnetismo *mas.*

batu-bato piccione *mas.* (*kalapati; heavy-bodied bird with cooing call*)

batugan pigro *adject.* (*tamad syn.*) **batuktok** picchio *mas.* *plural -cchi* (*a bird with a hard beak for hammering into wood to extract insects*)

batuta manganello *mas.* (*pambugbog syn.*) clava *fem.* (*a thick heavy stick used as a weapon*) kamatis

batutay salsiccia *fem.* *plural -cce* **bawal** attento a ...!; cautela; prudenza *fem.*

bawalan vietare, proibire; vietare o proibire a qualcuno di fare qualcosa

bawang aglio *mas.* **tinapay ng bawang** pane *mas.* all'aglio

bawas rimborso *mas.* sconto *mas.* riduzione *fem.* **bawasan** scontare; svalutarsi

bawat ogni *adjective* ciascuno *adverb* cadauno *adjective*, pronoun

bawat isa ci, vi, si *plural reflexive pronoun* **magsulat tayo linggo-linggo bawat isa.** Ci scriviamo ogni settimana.

baway lenza *fem.* (*fishing rod*)

bayabas guava tree and its fruits

bayad-pinsala ammenda *fem.* (*para-rosa, cash paid as punishment*)

bayag testicolo *mas.* (*the male gonad or sperm-producing gland testis usually with its surrounding membranes, particularly in humans or other higher vertebrates*)

bayan città *fem.* (*a densely populated area with many buildings, larger than a village and smaller than a city; munisipyo; shudad syn.*)

kababayan compatriota *mas.* *at fem.* concittadino *mas.* **labas sa bayan** fuori città

bayani eroe *mas.* **kabayanihan** eroico *adjective* **kagitingan** eroicamente *adverb*

bayat paga *fem.* (*pl. -ghe*) **magayat** pagare **Byat po!** Fare il conto! il conto per favore! fare il conto al ristorante **babayad ako ang bino.** Il vino lo pago io. **Baryaran ko cash** Pago in contanti

bayaw cognato *mas.* brother-in-law

bayawak iguana; a large lizard

baybay¹ ortografia *fem.* (*forming of words by ordering letters*)

baybay² confine; bordo (*line dividing two areas*)

baybay dagat spiaggia *fem.* lido *mas.* (*laplaya; dalampasigan syn.*)

baybayin balneare (*tabing-dagat syn.*) costa *fem.* riva *fem.* **sa baybayin** sulla costa **pahingahan** stazione *fem.* balneare (*bakasyunan; lugar na maalas pasyalan; liwan-liwan*)

bayle ballo *mas.* (*a formal dance syn. sayawan*)

bayologi biologia *fem.* the science that deals with all forms of life, including their classification, physiology, chemistry, and interactions (*haynayan syn.*) **haynayanan** biologo *mas.* biologa *fem.*

bayros virus *mas.* (*a submicroscopic parasitic particle of a nucleic acid surrounded by protein that can only replicate within a host cell, haykap syn.*)

baytang

- baytang** qualità; classificare
- baybay dagat** spiaggia fem. (*laplaya syn.*)
- baybayin** riva fem. (*shore; coast; seacoast; seashore; seaside, taping-dagat*)
- baywang** talla mas. (*body area between ribs and hips*)
- bayros** virus (*a submicroscopic parasitic particle of a nucleic acid surrounded by protein that can only replicate within a host cell.*)
- bena** vena fem. (*ugat syn. a blood vessel that carries blood to the heart*)
- behuko** rattan (*yantok; uway*)
- benda** benda fem. bendare verb (*binding, cloth strip for covering injury*)
- bendita** acqua santa fem. (*holy water; water that has been blessed by a priest*)
- bendor** venditore mas. venditrice fem. (*tindero ang nagtitinda; nagbibili syn. s.b. who sells s.thing*)
- bensol** a colorless volatile toxic liquid with a distinctive odor. Source: petroleum
- benta** vendita fem. (*income from sales; syn. pinagbilhan*)
- benta** vendere (*magibili; to exchange a product or service for money*)
- bente** venti (*dalawampu syn.*)
- bentilasyon** ventilazione fem. (*the movement or circulation of fresh air*)
- bentaha** vantaggio mas. plural -ggi
- berde** verde adjective (*lunti syn.*)
- beriberi** an oriental disease caused by lack of vitamins
- bertikal** verticale adjective (*patayo; patindig syn.*)
- beses** volte **dalawang beses sa raw** due volte al giorno
- bestido** vestito mas. (*baro; damit*)
- beterinaryo** veterinario mas. veterinarian fem. (*somebody trained and qualified in the medical treatment of animals*)
- bibe** anatra fem. (*ani; itik; pato*)
- bibig** bocca fem. **isang subo** boc-
- cone mas. (*kain*) sorsata fem. (*inum*)
- bibigay** offerta **ibigay** offrire qualcosa a qualcuno
- biblia** bibbia fem. (*the sacred book of the Christian religion*)
- bigamiya** bigamia fem. (*dalawang ang asawa; crime of being simultaneously twice married*)
- bigas** riso mas. **saing** boiling or steaming of rice **palayan** risaia **kiskisan; bigasan** ricemill **puto** ricecake **palay** riceplant **bahog** fried rice **mumo** particles of cooked rice falling off the plate or table during a meal **tukol** overripe rice grains are still unharvested **tutong** burnt rice sticking to the bottom of a pot **bihon** ricenoodle
- bigat** pesantezza fem. **mabigat** pesante
- bigay** dare; regalo mas. **ipamigay** regalare **ibalik** restituire **bigayan** concessioni fem. pl. reciproche
- bigkas** pronunciare **bigakin** pronunciare adjective (*utter sounds or words; artikulasyon syn.*)
- bigla** avventato; improvviso; immediato **pabigla-bigla** impulsivo
- biglaan** casuale adjective (*daglian*)
- bigote** baffi mas. pl. (*misay syn.*)
- bigting** pinze fem. pl. (*sipit; tiyani; plaisir syn.*)
- bih** mozzicone mas. cicca fem. (*kaputol; cigarette butt*)
- bihagin** cattura fem. (*bighaniin; gayumahin syn.*)
- bihira** raro adjective raramente adverb **bagay na pambahira** rarità fem.
- bihon** white rice noodles
- biik** a porcellino mas. (*kulig syn.*)
- bikas** figura; forma fem. (*anyo*)
- biki** orecchioni mas. pl. (*an acute contagious disease, usually affecting children, that causes a fever with swelling of the salivary glands and sometimes also affects the pancreas and ovaries or testes*)
- bikini** duepezzi mas. (*woman's twopiece bathing suit*)

- biko** a glutinous rice sweet made with sugar, butter, and coconut milk
- biktima** vittima *fem.* **bumiktima;**
magsamantala perseguitare
- bilang**¹ numero *mas.* cifra *fem.* contare (*numero syn.*) **bilangan** conteggio *mas.*
- bilang**² come conjunction **Bilang kung wala ay nangyari.** Come se niente fosse.
- bilangguan** prigione *fem.* carcere *mas.* penitenziario *mas.* (*plural -ri*)
- bilanggo** prigioniero *mas.* prigioniera *fem.* carcerato *mas.* carcerata *fem.* detenuto *mas.* recluso *mas.*
- bili** acquisto *mas.* comprare **Gusto mong uminum?** posso offrirti da bere? **mamimili** acquirente *mas.* *at fem.* **bumibili** acquirente (*get something by paying money*)
- Bilibid** pénitencier *mas.* (*bilangguan syn.* the state penitentiary of the Philippines)
- bilig** embrione *mas.* (*human offspring in initial developmental stage*) feto (*similya; an unborn human offspring after eight weeks of development*)
- bilis** fretta; veloce, rapido **bilisan** rapidamente, in fretta **bilisan mo** avere fretta
- biolog** cerchio *mas.* sfera *fem.* rotondo *adjective* (*circle; sphere; round; girth*)
- bilyon** miliardo *mas.* **bilyionare** miliardario *mas.* (*plural -ri*)
- binabae** omosessuale, gay *mas.* *at fem.* (*somebody attracted to the same sex*)
- binalaki** omosessuale, gay *mas.* *at fem.* lesbica *fem.*
- binalaklak** martello *mas.* (*martilyo*)
- binabalaan** avvertire **babala** avvertimento *mas.* **walang babala** senza preavviso
- binatog** grains of corn boiled with grated coconut and salt
- binatilyo** adolescente *mas.* *at fem.* (*a youth from about 13 to 16*)

- years of age)*
- binatog** grains of corn boiled with grated coconut and salt
- bingi** sordo; non udente *adjective* **mabingi** assordare **nakabibingi** assordante *adjective* **pagkabingi** sordità *fem.*
- bingit** bordo *mas.* frontiera *fem.*
- bingo** tombola *fem.* (*lottery game with numbered cards*)
- bingwit** traguardo *mas.* (*finishing line*)
- binhi** seme *mas.* (*plant part containing embryo*)
- binibini** signorina *fem.* **si binibi ni Rossi** la signorina Rossi
- binibinta** affitto *mas.* (*alkila syn.*)
- bino** vino *mas.* **tagayan** bicchiere *mas.* da vino **Gusto mong bino?** gradisce un po' di vino? **hindi ako gustong bino** non mi piace il vino **lista ng bino** lista dei vini **sila ay uminum sila maraming bino** si beve molto vino
- binomba** attacco *mas.* dinamitardo
- manganyon** bombardare **bomba** bomba *fem.*
- bintana** finestra *fem.* (*bahay*) vertrina *fem.* (*tindahan*) finestrino *mas.* (*kotse, tren*) (*durungawan*)
- binti** gamba *fem.* (*tao*) zampa *fem.* (*hayop*) **ang binti mo ay masakit** la gamba mi fa ancora male **bali sa binti** fratturarsi una gamba
- binyag** battesimo *mas.* (*baptismo*)
- biograpyka** biography (*an account of somebody's life written or produced by another person, e.g. as a book, movie, or television program*)
- biolohya** biologia *fem.* (*the science that deals with all forms of life, including their classification, physiology, chemistry, and interactions*) **biolahista** biologo *mas.* biologa *fem.*
- biro** barzelletta *fem.* scherzo *mas.* **hindi biro ito.** non è uno scherzo **laro tayo ng biruan** fare uno scherzo **biro lang ito** stavo solo scherzando **mapagbiro** umore

biruin

- mas.* senso dell' umorismo
biro lang! I'ho detto per gioco!
biruin ragazzo *mas.* ragazza *fem.*
birus virus *mas.* (*submicroscopic parasitic particle of a nucleic acid*)
bisa¹ visto (*an official endorsement in a passport authorizing the bearer to enter or leave, and travel in or through, a specific country or region*)
bisa² veemenza *fem.* (*the power to produce a desired effect; efficacy*)
bisagra cardine *mas.* (*a movable joint to fasten two things*)
bisig avambraccio *mas.* (*braso*)
bisikleta bicicletta *fem.* **Kaninong ang bisikleta iyán?** di chi è quella bici?
bisiro polpaccio *mas.* (*plural -cci*) *a young cow or bull of a domestic breed of cattle*
bisita visita *fem.* (*panauhin; dalaw*)
bisitasyon visitato (*go to see s.b.*)
biskuwit biscotto *mas.* (*small piece of bread*)
bislad dried fish (*bitad; tuyo daing*)
biso contrattempo *mas.* but not exclusive used with a negative expression
bistay setaccio *mas.* (*sieve, a utensil used to separate solids from liquids*)
bistek consists of thinly sliced beef marinated in soy sauce and kalamansi and then fried in a skillet that is served with onions
bisyo vizio *mas.* (*masamang kinamihasan; masamang hilig; an evil habit or tendency*)
bitamina vitamina *fem.* (*an organic substance essential in small quantities to the metabolism in most animals*)
bitayin linciare (*murder for supposed crime, to seize somebody believed to have committed a crime and put him or her to death immediately and without trial*) **bitay** esecuzione
biton lucido da scarpe (*shoe polish*)
bituin stella; star *fem.* astro *mas.*
- (*a gaseous mass in space that generates energy by thermonuclear reactions*) **taeng-bituin** cometa fem.
- bituka** intestino *mas.* (*the part of the digestive system between the stomach and the anus or cloaca that digests and absorbs food*)
mga bituka budella **hindí pagkadumi** a condition in which a person or animal has difficulty in eliminating solid waste from the body and the feces are hard and dry
biyache viaggiare *mas.* viaggio
Biernes venerdì *mas.* (*5th day of week*)
biyolin violino *mas.* **biyolinista** violinista *mas.* at *fem.*
biyuda vedova (*balong babae syn.*)
biyudo vedovo (*balong lalaki*)
blanko bianco **blanko iisip ko** ho la testa vuota
blap bluff *mas.* (*bold speech or manner intended to impress or deceive*)
blusa camicetta *fem.* (*woman's shirt*)
bogyang animato adjective
bodega magazzino *mas.* (*kamalig*)
bohol bohol trangugiare (*to eat something quickly and greedily*)
kokabularya vocabolario *mas.* (*ta-lasalitaan syn. all the words used in a language as a whole*)
boka-inseridiyo idrante *mas.* (*water source in street*)
bokay-pato pinze *fem. pl.* (*gripping tool with two hinged arms*)
boksan muto adjective
boksingero pugile *mas.* **suntukan** pugilato *mas.* boxe *fem.* **maglalabán** quadrato; ring *mas.*
bola palla *fem.* **bola ng niyебе** palla di neve
bola-bola polpetta *fem.* (*ground meat in ball shape*)
bolgar volgare adjective (*crude or obscene, particularly with regard to sex or bodily functions; magaspang syn.*)
bolo a large heavy knife with a

- broad blade used as a weapon or as a tool for cutting through vegetation
- bolol** balbettare (*speak with hesitations and repetitions*)
- bolsa** borsa fem. valori **bolsista** agente mas. at fem. di cambio
- bolt** aggressivo (*agresivo syn.*)
- bolta** volt mas. **boltahe** voltaggio
- voluntaryo** volontario mas. voluntaria fem. (*performing, working, or done without financial reward; Ang humihiling. Ang may kahilingan*)
- bomba**¹ pompa fem. pompare verb (device for moving liquid or gas; *poso syn.*)
- bomba**² bomba fem. (*explosive projectile*) **bombahin** bombardare **binomba** attacco mas. dinamitardo **eroplanong pambomba** bombardiere mas.
- bombero** pompiere mas. **brigada ng mga bombero** vigili mas. pl. del fuoco **istasyong mga bombero** caserma fem. dei pompieri
- bombilya** lampadina fem. **saksa-kan sa bomiliya** portalampara mas.
- bonga** fagiolo mas. (*a long thin usually green seedpod*)
- bonggalo** bungalow mas. (*one-story house*)
- bora** cancellare (*erase; eliminate something*)
- boratso** ubriacone mas. ubriacona fem. (*lasing syn.*)
- boses** voce fem. (*tinig syn.*)
- botanding** balena (*dambuhala; tindayag syn.*)
- botanika** botanico adjective (*karunungan tungkol sa mga halaman*)
- botsa** contaminato adjective (*tainted; meat go bad*)
- bote** bottiglia fem. **panakip ng bote** tappo mas. **maliit na bote** boccetta fem.
- boto** voto mas. (*formal choice for or against something*) **botser** buono mas.
- boya** boa fem. (*palutang syn. floa-*

ting signal)

brandy acquavite (*a liquor that is distilled from the fermented juice of grapes*)

brasan sfregare (con spazzola)

braso braccio mas. **halukkipkip ay masakit** mi fa male il braccio

Brindis! salute! (*kampay syn.*)

brongkitis bronchite fem. (*inflammation of the mucous membrane in the airways bronchial tubes of the lungs, resulting from infection or irritation and causing breathing problems and severe coughing*)

brонсе bronzo mas. (*a hard yellowish brown alloy of copper and tin; Tanso syn.*)

bruha witch **bruho** a male sorcerer (*mangkukulam; manggagaway*)

bubog vetro mas. (*transparent solid substance*)

bubol peli mas. pl. del pube

bubong tetto mas. **may isang bubong na patong sa ulo** avere un tetto sulla testa

bubot acerbo (*hindi hinog, unripe; still green*)

bubuwit a species of small mouse

bubuyog bombo mas. (*bumblebee; large bee*)

bugaw shooing away of fowls, insects, animals or people (*aboy; taboy syn.*)

bugbug clubbing or pounding; wallop, a very hard blow (*gulpi*)

bugnay a coconut which fall down

bugtong indovinello mas. (*pala-isipan syn.*)

buhag swarm of bees

buhangin sabbia fem. (*a substance consisting of fine loose grains of rock or minerals*) **mabuhangin** sabbioso **liha** smerigliare

bughaw azzurro adjective (*asul*)

budhi coscienza fem. (*sense of right and wrong*)

buhatin to move something, especially something that is too large, heavy, or cumbersome

buhat

buhat origine **Buhat sa Alemania ang kotseng ito.** Questa macchina viene dalla Germania..

buhat noon dalla (*a grammatical word used to indicate that a situation has continued from a particular time or event in the past*)

buhawi tornado mas. (*bagyo si-gwa syn.*)

buhay vita fem. campare **parang walang anuman sa buhay** campare alla giornata

buhay-buhay one's daily life (*ano-nig ginagawa araw-araw*)

buhok capelli mas. pl. **isang bu-hok** capello mas. **mangungupit; mangungulot** parrucchiere mas. parrucchiere fem. **sa mangungupit** dal parrucchiere **pang ipit sa** forcina fem. **making** pedanteria fem. **mabalahibo** peloso adjective **walang buhok** glabro **balakubak** forfora fem. **naghuhugas nang mga buhok** lavarsi le capelli **may siyang kalbo** sta perdendo i capelli **mabuhok** arruffato **mangungupit** parrucchiere mas. Parrucchiere fem. **sa mangungupit** dal parrucchiere

buhol nodo mas. (*tali syn. object made by tying*)

buhulbuhol divorcare (*bohol bohol*)

buhong falso, disonesto adjective (*tampalasan syn.*)

buhosan buttare; tirare l'acqua di **buhosan ang kubeta** buttare qualcosa giù dal water

bukal fontana fem. (*inuman ng tubig*)

bukang liwayway alba fem. (*the time when light first appears in the sky*) **sa bukang liwayway** all'alba

bukas¹ aperto; aprirsi (*not closed or locked*)

bukas² domani ((*the day after today*) **bukas ng umaga** domattina, domani mattina **sa makalawa** dopodomani **bukas ng gabi** domani sera **kikita mo bukas!** a domani! **bukaskas** scoprire; without any co-

vering or protection

bukawe a species of bamboo

bukayo coconut caramel

bukbok tarlo mas. (*wood-boring insect*)

bukid rurale adjective (*linang; arahan syn. rural; rustic; country outside of towns and cities*)

bukirin fattoria fem. (*sakahan syn.*)

buko cocco mas. noce fem. di cocco

bukubuko caviglia fem. plural -glie (*ankle; the joint connecting the foot with the leg*)

bukod da parte

bukol nodo (*object made by tying*)

buktot ostinato irragionevole (*impi*)

bukung-bukong caviglia fem. (*ankle; the joint connecting the foot with the leg*)

bula bolla fem. **mabula** spumoso **maraming bula** schiuma fem. **nakapabula** schiumoso

bulag accecate; non vedente; cieco **kulay bulag** daltonico **kabulagan** cecità fem.

Bulaga! Wow!

bulak cotone mas. di cotone adjec. lana fem. **purong bagong bulak** pura lana vergine

bulakbol truant from school/work

bulalakaw bolide mas. **buntala** comet (*taeng-bituin; kometa syn.*)

bulalo rotula fem. (*flat bone over knee joint*)

bulaklak fiore mas. fiorire verb **mag-bulaklak** fioraio mas. (*plural -ai*) fioraia fem. **plorera** vaso mas.

bulanglang spezzatino mas. (*a simmered dish*)

bulaos sentiero mas. (*a track that has been worn by the continual passage of feet*)

bulati verme mas. solitario (*a flat-worm with a long ribbon-shaped segmented body that exists in many varieties and lives mainly as a parasite in the gut of vertebrate animals; uod syn.*)

buliga bulbo mas. oculare (*the round mass of the eye within its*

butaw

- bony socket)*
- bulimiya** bulimia *fem.* (*a condition in which bouts of overeating are followed by undereating, use of laxatives, or self-induced vomiting*)
- bulong** bisbiglio *mas.* bisbigliare
sussurro *mas.* (*anas syn. whisper undertone; murmur*) **bumulong**
sussurrare
- bulsa** tasca *fem. plural -che* (*small pouch, bag, or purse*)
- bulubok** fare i gargarismi **mumog**
gargarismo *mas.*
- bulutong** vaiolo (*a highly contagious disease caused by a poxvirus and marked by high fever and the formation of scar-producing pustules*)
- bulusok** picchiata *fem.* (*nosedive*)
- bulwagan** atrio *mas.* (*lobby; an entrance area in a public building*)
- bumagsak** collasso *mas.* **gumuho;**
mawalan ng ulirat franare
- bumati** felicitazioni **bumabati** fe-
licitarsi con qualcuno per qualcosa
- bumulong** borbottare (*mumble*)
- bumuykoteo** boicottaggio *mas.*
- bundok** montagna *mas.* **tagabundok** alpinista *mas.* *at fem.* **bulubundukin** montuoso *adjective*
- bungang-araw** scottatura *fem.*
- bungaw** dentato (*toothless*)
- bungo**¹ frutto *mas.* (*prutas syn.*)
mabunga fruttuoso **munting**
- pastel na may prutas at matamis sa ibabaw** dolce *mas.* con
frutta candita
- bungo**² cranio *mas.* (*plural -ni*) te-
schio *mas.* (*plural -chi*) (*the skeletal part of the head in humans*)
- bundat** be full (up), have had
enough (to eat)
- buni** herpes *mas.* (*viral infection causing small painful blisters and inflammation, most commonly at the junction of skin and mucous membrane in the mouth or nose or in the genitals*)
- bunlag** rovina *fem.* (*ruina pinagkagibaan syn.*)
- buno** lotta *fem. libera* (*fight by gripping and pushing*) **mambubuno**
lottatore mas.
- bunso** the youngest child
- buntala** comet *fem.* (*kometa syn.*)
- buntingting** wasting time by unnecessary attention to details
- buntis** incinta *adjective* **magbuntis** gravidanza *fem.*
- buntot** coda *fem.* **tumayo sa linya**
fare la coda
- buo** tutto *adjective* **ang buong**
aklat tutto il libro
- buriko** asino *mas.* (*asno syn.*)
- burro** fermentazione (*the breakdown of carbohydrates by microorganisms; binuro syn.*)
- burol**¹ collina *fem.* colle *mas.* **ma-**
burol collinoso *adjective* **dalidisdis**
ng burol pendio *mas.* **taluktok**
ng burol cima *fem.* della collina
sa paanan ng burol ai piedi della collina
- burol**² funerale *mas* sepoltura *fem.*
- lumibing** seppellire
- bus** autobus *mas.* **Naggupunta**
ako sa trabaho sa pamama-
gitan ng bus vado a lavorare in
autobus **Ang bus na ito ay pu-**
punta sa .. Questo autobus va a
... . **Bakit ba ayaw mong**
sumakay ng bus? Perché non
prendi l'autobus? **Saan papunta**
ang bus na ito? Dove sta
andando questo autobus?
- busalan** muso *mas.* museruola
fem. (*aso*)
- busina** clacson *mas.* (*noise-making warning device*)
- busog** pieno *adjective* **punohin**
fare il pieno **Busog na busog**
ako. Sono davvero pieno. **Salamat!** **Busog pa ako/kami.**
Grazie! Sono / siamo pieni.
- buson** buca *fem.* delle lettere **su-**
lat; korero posta *fem.* **kartero**
postino *mas.*
- butangero** gangster *mas.* (*tuligan*)
- butas** buco; foro *mas.* **butasan**
perforato
- butaw** dovuto *adjective* (*ambag*)

buti

buti bontà *fem.* amichevole, bello
mabuti buono **Mabuti!** bene!

Napakabuti ninyo. Molto gentile da parte tua.

butiki lucertola *fem.* (*four-legged reptile*)

butil nocciola *mas.* (*grano; buto*)

butil-butil briciole *fem.* (*Nakapakalit na piraso.*)

butlig cisti *fem.* (*systa syn. a closed, membranous sac that develops in human or other animal tissue and contains fluid or semisolid material*)

buto¹ nocciola; essenziale (*the central or most important part of something*)

buto² osso *mas.* (*one of the hard parts forming the skeleton*) **ngabangabin** to bite meat from bones

buto³ torsolo *mas.* (*plant part containing embryo*)

buto ng isda togliere la lisca a (*tinik syn.*)

butones bottone *mas.* **ohales** occhiello *mas.* asola *fem.*

butubuto costola *fem.* (*curved bone of the chest*)

buwan¹ mese *mas.* **buwan buwan** mensile *adjective* **buwanan** mensilmente *adverb* **noong isang buwan** lo scorso mese **tuwing buwan** ogni mese **bawat buwan** ogni mese **sa susunod na buwan** il prossimo mese **naliliwanagan o natatang lawan ng buwan**

illuminato dalla luna **Dadalaw si**

Maria sa isang buwan. Maria sarà qui per una visita il prossimo mese. **Binibigyan siya ng pera ng tatay niya buwan-buwan.** Suo padre gli dà soldi ogni mese.

Dumalaw si Maria noong isang buwan. Maria è venuta a far visita il mese scorso. **Pumupunta siya sa Maynila bawat buwan.** Va a Manila ogni mese. **Dadalaw si Maria sa isang buwan.** Maria sarà qui per una visita il prossimo mese.

buwan² luna *fem.* **liwanag ng buwan** chiaro *masculine* di luna; lavorare in nero **pulut-gata** luna *fem.* di miele **kabilugan ng buwan** luna *fem.* piena **eklipse ng buwan** eclisse lunare **kalahating buwan** mezzaluna *fem.* semicerchio *mas.* (*plural -chi*)

buwaya alligatore *mas.* coccodrillo (*crocodile; aligator, large reptile with strong jaws*)

buwenas fortuna (*suwerte syn.*)

buwis tassa *fem.* dazio *mas.* **walang lang buwis** esentasse *adjective*; esente da dazio **systema ng buwis** sistema *mas.* fiscale **walang buwis** esente da tassa

buwitre avvoltoio *mas.* (*ibong kumakain ng bulok na laman; taong masiba na naninila ng kapwa*)

bweno bene (*tama; tumpak; was-to; correct syn.*) **bweno ito** non c'è di che **Bweno, bweno!** bene, bene!

D

daan passaggio *mas.* strada *fem.*

daanan passi **tabing-daan** sul ciglio della strada **kalahating daan** a metà strada **daan ng bakal** strada ferrata **daang malagatas**

Via lattea; pulong bituin; galaksy; malaking grupo ng mga bituin sa kalawakan **daan ng taong bumabagtas sa daan nang labang**

sa batas ng trapiko le strisce pedonali **Mayroon bang daan?**

C'è un strada? **Ito ba ang daan patungo sa ... ?** È questo il strada di ...?

dadasal preghiera *fem.* **dasal** pregare

dado dado *mas.* (*solid figure of six equal sides*)

daga¹ topo mas. (*small rodent that has a brown or grayish brown coat*
Family: Muridae, Cricetidae)

daga² ratto mas. (*a long-tailed rodent, larger than a mouse* Genus: *Rattus*)

dagadagaan bicipiti mas. (*biceps in the upper arm with two attachment points*)

dagas call for help

Dagas! Aiuto!

dagat mare mas. **sa dagat** al mare
tabing-gagat costa fem. **sa tabing-gagat** sulla costa **dagatan**
laguna fem. **lula** con il mal di mare **tabing-dagat** riva fem. del mare **laot** in alto mare **Pupunta kamisa dagat.** Noi andiamo al mare. **Pupunta ako sa dagat.** (Io) Vado al mare. **Kapatagan ng dagat.** livello del mare

daggag addizione fem. estendere
dagdagan ingrandire; aumentare
Puede bang makahingi pa ng dagdag? Posso avere qualcosa di più?

dagim nuvola fem. (*mass of water in the sky*)

dagsa inflow; onrush; a violent forward rush

dagta succo mas. linfa fem. (*katas yago; liquid from fruit or vegetables*)

dagundong peal; boom; a deep reverberating sound

dahan lento adjective **dahan dahan** lentamente **dahan mong bilisan** rallentare **Dahan-dahan lang ho.** Attento, per favore.
Attenzione per favore.

dahik darsena fem. (*baradero*) place for ships to moor

dahil perché **dahil sa** a causa di (*kasi; sapagkat syn.*) **Hindi siya dumating dahil siya pakiramdam masama.** Non viene perché sta male. **Dahil hindi niya sagutin ang aking e-mail, hindi ko alam kung ano ang dapat kong gawin.** Siccome non risponde alle mie e-mail non so cosa fare. **Dahil**

kailangan kong umalis ngayon, Iniiwan ko sa inyo ang pagkain sa refrigerator. Giacché devo uscire ti lascio il cibo in frigorifero.

dahil sa per colpa di **dahil sa bata'** a causa del bambino **dahil kay Mario** a causa di Mario **dahil sa iyo** a causa tua

dahilan ragionare; causa; a motive or cause for acting or thinking in a particular way **Ito ang dahilan.** Questo è il motivo

dahon foglia fem. foglio mas. (*ohas pohas syn.*)

daigdig mondo mas. terra fem.
daigdigan universo; cosmo mas.

dakot a handful (*kamal; karakot*
syn.)

dala portare; consegnare; recapitare **daladalah** bagagli mas. pl.

dalaga a young unmarried woman

dalagita vergine mas. at fem. **pag-kabirhen** verginità fem. **walang birhen** perdere la verginità

dalat abbreviazione fem. (*a shortened form of a word or phrase*)

dalaw visitatore mas. visitatrice fem. (*bisita; panauhin syn.*)

dalawa due (*dos syn.*)

dalawampu venti (*bente syn.*)

dalawampu't isa ventuno

dalawampu't tatlo ventitré

daldal parlare fitto; fitto; parlantina fem. (*satsat; kuskos-balungos*)

dalhin portare; recare **dalhin mo ito** portalo qui, per favore (*Portare means to wear, but it also means to bring. You can use indossare or the reflexive verb mettersi for to wear / put on clothing.*)

dalhin si Marco ang Pizza Marco porta la pizza.

dali veloce, rapido adjective **ma-madali** fretta fem. **Dali na !** Fai presto ! Fai in fretta ! **Nagmama-dali' si Mario.** Mario ha fretta.

Dali-daliin mo lang. Per favore, sbrigati.

daliri dito mas. (*plural le dita*)
daliri ng paa dito mas. del piede **buko ng daliri** nocca fem.

dalok

marka ng daliri impronta fem.
digitale **hintuturo** punta fem. del dito; indice **kukong daliri** unghia fem. **ang malit na daliri** mignolo mas. **naghiiwa ako ang mga kuko ng daliri ko** mi sono tagliata un dito
dalok sottaceti mas. pl. mettere sott'aceto (*a small cucumber or other vegetable that has acquired a sharp taste by being preserved in vinegar*)
daloy circolare (*circulate; flow of a liquid*)
dalubhasa esperto mas. esperta fem. specialista mas. at fem. (*a person who have skills; specialist*)
dalubhasahan capolavoro mas. pi-nakamahusay na gawa
daluyong spuma fem. (*ang mga alon; the lines of foamy waves that break on a seashore or reef*)
dambana santuario mas. altare mas. (*simbahan syn.*)
damdam sentimento mas. **dam-damin** sensazione sensibilità fem. dami quantità fem. **madami** molto **damihan** sovraffollato adjective
damat vestiti mas. pl. tela fem. (*ka-suutan; baro syn.*) abbigliamento **uli** tela cerata **damit-panloob** biancheria fem. intima
damo erbaccia fem. erba fem. **da-mo ng dagat** alga fem. (*lumot*) plants that grow in the ocean **ma-damo** erboso **pangsahog** erba aromatica **manginain ng damo** brucare (*manginain sa damuhan; magpastol; to eat growing grass*)
dampa¹ tugurio; capanno (*kubo*)
dampa² baracca fem. (*plural -cche*)
dampi light and gentle touch
dampot act of picking up with the hands from the floor **damutan** place from which something is picked up **damputin** to pick up something specific
damuhan prato mas. an area of short cultivated grass **laruhin sa damuhan** giocare sul prato
dangal onore mas. **marangal** ono-

revole
dansa ballo mas. (*sayaw syn.*)
dantaon secolo mas. (*isang daang taon*) **hintay sa tamang edad!** ti ho aspettato un secolo!
dapat ausiliario; a verb that is used with another verb to indicate person, number, mood, tense, or aspect **Dapat lang**, dovrebbe essere lungo abbastanza **Dapat na-rito ka**. You shall be here. **Hindi dapat mo ginagawa iyon.** non dovresti farlo **Ano dapat ako gi-nagawa?** cosa devo fare?
dapo orchidea fem. parasitic plant
daragis dysentery; disease of the lower intestine caused by infection with bacteria, protozoans or parasites and marked by severe diarrhea, inflammation, and the passage of blood and mucus
darating arrivare **datal** arrivi mas.
daretso retto *adjective* **daretso-daretso** avanti dritto
dasal pregare; preghiera (*to speak to God, a deity, or a saint*)
data dati mas. pl.
datal arrivare (*dating syn.*)
dati precedentemente; precedente **ang dating** quest'ultimo
dating arrivare (*datal syn.*)
Paano makarating sa ... Come arrivo a ... **dumating** arrivi **Dumating si Marko ba sa bahay?** Viene a casa Marco? **Babalik ako ng bangko na.** Arrivo dalla banca proprio adesso. **Kailan pagdating natin?** Quando arriviamo? **Dumating siya mula sa Maynila kahapon ng umaga.** È arrivata da Manila ieri mattina. **Ilang araw bago dumating.** In quanti giorni arriviamo. **Kilan ka dumating?** Quando sei arrivato? **Kararating ko lang.** Sono appena arrivato. **Paano makarating sa ...** Come arrivo a...
daungan pontile; molo mas.
daw a reporting particle that expresses that the information in the sentence is second-hand; they

desisyón

say, he said, reportedly, supposedly, etc. **niya. / Sabi daw niya.** He / she supposedly said. **Sabi raw nila./ Sabi daw nila.** They supposedly said. **Sabi mo raw./Sabi mo daw.** You supposedly said. **Malaki daw ang bahay.** Dissero che la casa era grande. **Ano daw ang nangyari?** What did he/she/etc. say happened? **Masarap daw ang pagkain doon.** Ho sentito che il cibo è buono. **dawdaw** tuffo; to put s.thing briefly into a liquid **daya** imbrogliare **dayain** estorcere qualcosa a qualcuno con l'inganno **dayagram** diagramma mas. (*simple explanatory drawing, banghay*) **dayahoreea** diarrea fem. (*taeng basa; diyahorheya, frequent and excessive discharging of the bowels producing thin watery feces, usually as a symptom of gastrointestinal upset or infection*) **dayain** fare giochi di destrezza con (*manipulahin sa pamamagitan ng bilis ng kamay*) **dayami** fieno mas. paglia fem. (*hay; straw; dried rice or grain stalks used as a fodder for cattle*) **dayamon** diamante mas. (*a hard transparent precious stone that is a variety of carbon*) **dayang** principessa fem. (*prinsesa*) **dayap** calce fem. (*apog syn. a white caustic alkaline substance consisting of calcium oxide*) **dayaw** bird song (*huni ng ibon*) **dayeta** dieta fem. **magtasa sa pagkain** essere a dieta **Timbang na pagkain.** balanced diet **dayo** immigrato mas. **mandayuhan** immigrare **mangibang-lupa-in** emigrazione fem. **dayuhan** straniero mas. straniera **dayukdok** affamato (*gutom na gutom; hayok syn.*) **Ako ay gutom.** ho fame **de-** prefix, meaning, having, wearing, using, often used instead of

naka-
dede baby's bottle of milk (*dodo*)
dekada decennio mas. decade fem. (*sampung taon*) dichiarare?
dekadensya decadenza fem. (*a process of decline or decay in a society, especially in its morals*)
deklarasyon dichiarazione fem. (*saysay syn.*) **Ikaw ba ay may idideklara?** ha qualcosa da
delegasyón delegazione fem. (*lupong tagakatawan; mga sugong kinatawan syn.*)
delikado delicato adjective
delingkuwente delinquente mas. at fem. (*somebody who has committed a crime*)
demento negare (*hindi totoo; tumangging sumampalataya o maniwala*)
demokrasya democrazia fem. (*the free and equal right of every person to participate in a system of government, often practiced by electing representatives of the people by the majority of the people*) **demokrata** democratico mas. democratica fem. **demokratiko** democratico adjective
demolisyon demolire; distruggere (*bumigay; agiba; gibain; iguhoh; wasakin syn.*)
demonyo demone mas.
demostrasyón dimostrazione fem. **demonstrador** manifestante mas. at fem.
dentista dentista mas. at fem.
departamento dipartimento; reparto mas. (*kagawaran syn. a division of a large organization*)
depektó difetto mas. (*kamalian*)
depende dipende (*to be affected or decided by other factors*) **ito ay depende sa** questo dipende da te
deposito deposito mas. **deposituhan** depositare; caparra fem. **deposito ng tubig** lago artificiale
deretso retto; diritto adjective **deretso-daretso** avanti diritto!
desisyón decisione fem. (*pasya*

deserto

*syn.) **gumawang isang desisyon***
prendere una decisione
deserto deserto *mas.* (*ilang syn.*)
destinasyon destinazione *fem.*
(*paroroongan syn.*)
Desyembre dicembre *mas.* (*the 12th month of the year, lasting 31 days*)
detalye dettaglio *mas.* **sa detalye**
dettagliatamente
di short for *hindi no; non*
diba esatto **Ayos diba!** Tutto ok!
dibrensya diverso, differente *adjec.*
(*iba syn.*)
dibdib petto *mas.* cassapanca *fem.*
mammella *fem.* **dibdib ng manok**
petto di pollo
dibuho disegno **kartons** cartone
animato (*a movie made using animation instead of live actors, especially a humorous film intended primarily for children*)
didal ditale *mas.* (*small protective cap for a finger when sewing*)
dighay rutto *mas.* **dumighay** rutare verb (*release gas from mouth noisily*)
digmaan battaglia *fem.* guerra **lu-gar ng digmaan** campo *mas.* di battaglia **bapor pangdigma** corazzata *fem.* **pagkatapos ng**
digmaan del dopoguerra
diin comprimere (*tuon syn.*) **diinan**
premere
dikorasyon imbiancare (*pintura*)
tappezziare (*papil*) (*palamut syn.*)
diksiyonaryo dizionario *mas.* (*a reference book that contains alphabetically ordered words, with explanations of their meanings, often with information about grammar, pronunciation, and etymology; talatinigan syn.)*
dikta dettatura *fem.* **diktahan** dettare; scrivere sotto dettatura
diktador dittatore *mas.* -trice *fem.*
diktadura dittatura *fem.* (*pambah-laang pinamumunuan ng isang diktador*)
dikya medusa *fem.* (*salabay syn.*)
dila lingua *fem.* (*lengguwahe; sali-*

ta; wika syn.)
dilaan leccata (*to move the tongue across the surface of something*)
dilat fissare (*titig: to look directly at somebody or something for a long time without moving the eyes away*)
dilaw giallo *mas.* (*amarilo syn.*)
dilema dilemma. *mas.* (*sapi-litang pamimili sa dalawang bagay na kapwa hindi gusto*) **may isang dilema** trovarsi in un dilemma
diletante dilettante *mas.* *at fem.*
(*taong maalam magkumpuni ng maliliit na sira; taong mapanira*)
dilim buio *mas.* oscurità *fem.* scuro *fem.* **madilim** torbido *adjective*
magpadilim oscurarsi **sa dilim** al buio **napakadilim** buio pesto
nasa ang dilim nell'oscurità
dilis anchois *mas.* acciuga (*a small silvery ocean fish that travels in large schools*)
dilubyo temporale *mas.* (*a sudden heavy downpour of rain or torrent of water*)
dimensyon dimensione *fem.* (*su-kat; lawak syn. measurement of size of something, coordinate for space and time*)
dimpol fossetta *fem.* (*biloy syn.*)
dinamita dinamite *fem.* (*pasabog; a powerful explosive consisting of a porous material such as wood pulp or sawdust, combined with ammonium or sodium nitrate, or nitroglycerin, and an antacid such as calcium carbonate*)
dinaramdam scusa; feeling distress, especially through sympathy with someone else's misfortune
Dinaramdam ko. Mi dispiace.
din anche ako din anch'io **magibili mo ba mga lapis din?** Si vendo no anche matite?
dingal pomposo *adjective* grandiosità *fem.* (*pompous*)
dinggin sentire (*to perceive or be able to perceive sound*)
dinig sentire; udito *mas.* **makinig** ascoltare **pandinig** udire

dinosauriyo dinosauro *mas.* (*an extinct, chiefly terrestrial reptile that lived in the Mesozoic Era*)

dinuguan pig's blood, entrails and meat cooked with vinegar and seasoned with long chilli pepper

dipende dipende (*to vary according to the circumstances*)

diploma diploma *mas.* (*course certificate*)

diplomatiko diplomatico *mas.* diplomatica *fem.* **may kinalaman sa diplomasya** diplomazia

dira avere lo sguardo appannato

direkta diretto; immediato (*bigla*)
May isang direktang koneksyon C'è un collegamento diretto

diretso diretta (*feminin*) diretto (*maskulin*) **Diretso ba kayo sa ...?** Stai andando direttamente a ...?
Diretso ba? Etero?

diserto deserto *mas.* **oasis** oasi *fem.* (*lunti o mabungan lugar sa deserto*)

disimpekte disinfezione (*to clean something so as to destroy disease-carrying microorganisms and prevent infection*)

disinuwebe diciannove (*labing siyam syn.*)

disciplina disciplina *fem.* **disiplina-do** disciplinare **walang disciplina** indisciplina

disiotsø diciotto (*labing walo syn.*)

disipulo discepolo *mas.* discepola *fem.* seguace *mas.* *at fem.*

disiseis sedici (*labing anim syn.*)

disisite diciassette (*labing pito*)

diskurso discorso *mas.* (*talumpati*)

diskubre scoprire (*tuklasin syn.*)

diskuwento sconto, scontare;
 svalutarsi

diskriminasyon discriminazione *fem.* (*magtangi; itangi; unfair treatment of one person or group, usually because of prejudice about race, ethnicity, age, religion, or gender*) **pagtatangi laban sa pakisamahan nang may itinatangi** discriminare

distansya distanza *fem.* (*layo syn.*)
sa ang distansya in lontananza

distrìto quartiere *mas.* (*an area of a town or country*)

Disyembre dicembre *mas.* (*the 12th month of the year, lasting 31 days*)

dito qui, qua; ci adverb **dito ka ba?** ci sei? **dito ay ...** c'è ...

diwata divinità; fata *fem.* (*paraluman; nimba syn.*)

diyabetis diabete *mas.* (*a medical disorder, especially diabetes mellitus, that causes the body to produce an excessive amount of urine*)

diyabolo diavolo *mas.* (*the enemy of God who rules Hell*)

diyahorheya diarrea *fem.* (*taeng basa; frequent and excessive discharging of the bowels producing thin watery feces, usually as a symptom of gastrointestinal upset or infection*)

diyalekto dialetto *mas.* (*a regional variety of a language, with differences in vocabulary, grammar, and pronunciation*)

diyalogo dialogo *mas.* (*uusap; salitaan syn.*)

diyamante diamante *mas.* (*a hard transparent precious stone that is a variety of carbon*)

diyan li, là (doon syn.) iyang batang lalaki diyán quel ragazzo laggiù **iyang batang babae diyán** quella ragazza laggiù

diyapragma diaframma *mas.* (*curved muscular membrane in humans and other mammals that separates the abdomen from the area around the lungs*)

diaryo testata *fem.* (*peryodiko*)

diyos dio *mas.* (*bathala; panginoon syn.*) **Diyos salamat!** grazie a Dio! **Diyos ko po!** Dio mio! **Nani-niwalá ako sa diyos** credo in Dio

diyosa dea *fem.* (*supernatural being in some religions*)

dobel doppio (*ibayo syn.*)

doktor dottore, medico *mas.*

doktrina

dottoreessa fem. **pupunta ako sa doktora** vado dal medico **Sino pakiramdam mabuti hindi pupunta sa doktor.** Chi sta bene non va dal dottore. **Kailangan ko ng doktor.** Ho bisogno di un medico. **Saan ang pinakamalapit na doctor?** Dov'è il medico più vicino?

doktrina dottrina fem. (*Ang buod ng mga doktrina. pandoktrina; mapaggii ng sariling paninwala sa iba*)

dokumento documento mas. (*a formal piece of writing*) **dokumentado** documentazione fem. **dolar** dollaro mas.

domestiko domestico adjective (*maamo; pantahanan; gawa o mula sa sariling bansa*) **alagang hayob** animale domestico

donasyon donazione fem. (*bigay; kaloob syn.*) **magbigay** donare **ang nagbigay** donatore mas.

doon lì, là adverb (*far from speaker*) **doon sa** c'è

dora sputare (*spit out*)

dos due (*dalawa syn.*)

dose dodici (*labing dalawa syn.*)

dosena dozzina fem. (*labindalawa*)

dragon drago mas. (*a mythical creature that has green scaly skin, wings, and a long tail, and breathes fire*)

drama drammatica fem. **dramatiko** drammatico adjective **dramatisasyon** adattamento mas. teatrale **dramaturgo** drammaturgo mas. drammaturga fem.

dramatiko melodrammatico adj. (*behaving, speaking, done, or said in a way that is more dramatic, shocking, or highly emotional than the situation demands*)

drastiko drastico adjective (*mahigpit; marahas syn.*)

droga droga fem. **drogista** far-macista mas. at fem. **tindero ng mga droga** spacciatore mas. spacciatrice fem. (*di droga*) **sugapa** drogato mas. drogata fem. **par-**

masiya drogheria fem.

dublikasyon duplucato mas. **dublikahin** duplicare

duduwal vomito mas. vomitare (*magsuka syn. throw up stomach contents*)

duga trovata fem. (*dishonest trick*)

dugo sangue mas. **nagdudugo;** **duguhin** sanguinare **pagdanak**

ng dugo spargimento mas. di sangue **duguan** insanguinato

bigay dugo donare il sangue **grupong ng dugo** gruppo sanguigno **aking ilong ay nagdudugo** mi sanguina il naso **madugo** sanguinoso

dugong foca fem. (*plural -che*) *fish-eating ocean mammal*

dugso swordfish; large ocean fish with sword-shaped jaw

dukha bisognoso (*maralita syn.*)

dula commedia fem. **dulaan** teatro mas. **dulain** adattamento mas. teatrale

dulas scivolata **madulas** scivoloso

dulo¹ risultato mas. (*bunga; labas syn.*) confine mas. (*hanggahan*)

dulo² (*conclusion*) fine fem. (*purpose*) fine mas. **nasa dulo** alla fine

dumadami aumentare (*dagdag syn.*)

dumaing reclamare (*reklamo syn.*) **paratang** reclamo mas.

dumating arrivo **Dumating siya**

mu-la sa Maynila kahapon ng umaga. È arrivata da Manila ieri mattina. **Ilang araw bago dumating.** In quanti giorni arriviamo

Sa oras ba ang

dating. L'arrivo è puntuale?

Kilan ka dumating? Quando sei arrivato? **Kararating ako lang.** Sono appena arrivato.

dumbusan barracuda; a predatory sea fish with a long body and protruding jaws and teeth

dumi spazzatura fem. **magpadumi** contaminare **madumi** sporco

dumisimula dissimile adjective

dumudugo emorragia fem. (*the loss of blood from a ruptured blood vessel, either internally or*

eksenopobiya

externally)
dungis sbavatura *fem.* sbavare
(*amos; amol syn.*)
dunong saggezza; conoscenza *fem.*
sapienza *fem.* **marunong** sapiente
agaham sapientone

duwag vigliacco *mas.* vigliacca *fem.*
kahinaan ng loob vigliaccheria
mahina ang loob codardo
duwelo duello *mas.* (*formal fight over matter of honor*)
duyan amaca *fem.* (*hamaka; syn.*)
duyong a species of seacow

E

e used to ask about another person or thing, or about another aspect of the situation being discussed

E si Mario? Che ne dici di Mario?

Ayoko pang kumain. Busog pa ko e. Non voglio ancora mangiare. Sono ancora pieno, vedi.

eabes cornicione *mas. pl.*

ebakuwete evacuare **ebakuasyon** evacuazione *fem.* (*paglikas syn.*)

ebidensiya prova; evidenza *fem.*

ebidente evidente adjective (*katunayan; katibayan; patooto*)

mag-patunay testimoniare **mag-patootoo** comprovarre

ebolusyon evoluzione *fem.* (*the theory of the development of all things from a few forms of life*)

edad età *fem.* **edad ni ...** all'età di ... **bata pa** minorenne **hintay sa tamang edad** è un secolo che aspetto **Ilang taon ka na?** quanti anni hai? **Ilang taon siya na?** quanti anni ha? **panahon ng bu**

to età della pietra **parehong**

edad avere la stessa età

edukasyon istruzione *fem.* **edukasyonal** didattico adjective **ang edukasyong sistema** la pubblica istruzione

ego ego *mas.* **egoismo** egoismo *mas.* (*Labis na pagpapahalaga sa sarili; deboto sa pagbibigaykasiyahay sa sarili*) **egoista** egoista *mas. at fem.* (*Taong magpapahalaga sa sarili.*)

ehe asse *fem.* (*a shaft on which wheel turns*)

ekilibrio equilibrio *mas.* (*pagka-*

timbang; pagkamatatag syn. bodily balance; emotional stability)

eklipse eclissi *fem.* (*laho syn. the partial or complete hiding from view of an astronomical object*)

eklipse ng araw eclisse solare

eklipse ng buwan eclisse lunare

eko eco *fem.* (*alingawngaw syn.*)
umulit ripetere

ekolohiyal ecologico adjective (*the study of the relationships between living organisms and their interactions with their natural or developed environment*) **ekologista** ecologista *mas. at fem.*

ekonomya f economico adjective (*the study of the production, distribution, and consumption of goods and services*) **ekonomista** economista *mas. at fem.* **ekosystema** ecosistema *mas.* biosistema *mas.*

ekosistema biosistema (*a localized group of interdependent organisms together with the environment that they inhabit and depend on*)

eksakto esatto (*huno; ganap syn.*)

eksaminasiyon esame *mas.* visita *fem.* (*pasyente*) (*pagsisiyasat syn. the process of looking at and considering something carefully with the idea of learning something*)

eksema eczema *mas.* (*naknak syn. an inflammation of the skin characterized by reddening and itching and the formation of scaly or crusty patches that may leak fluid*)

eksenopobiya xenofobia *fem.* (*takot sa dayuhan; an intense*

ekshibitoryon

fear or dislike of foreign people, their customs and culture, or foreign things)

ekshibitoryon esposizione fem. (*it-anghal syn.*)

ekskomunikasyon scomunicare (*exclude somebody from Christian community*)

ekslusibo esclusivo adjective (*hindikasama; maliban; pili syn.*)

eksodus esodo mas. (*paglisan ng malaking bilang ng mga tao*)

eksperimento sperimento mas.

eksperto esperto mas. esperta fem. (*dalubhasa syn.*)

eksplenasyon spiegazione fem.

eksray raggio mas. X (*a high-energy electromagnetic radiation that can penetrate solids and ionize gas. It has a wavelength between and 10 nanometers, which is between gamma rays and ultraviolet light*)

eksterminahin sterminare (*to kill or destroy somebody or something completely*)

ektarya ettaro (*a metric unit of area equal to 100 ares or 10,000 sq m (2.471 acres)*)

ekwidente equazione (*a mathematical statement that two expressions, usually divided by an equal sign, are of the same value*)

ekwardor equatore mas. (*likhang isip na guhit na naghahati sa daigdig sa dalawang agkstulad na bahagi; an imaginary circle around the middle of the earth*)

elastiko elastico mas. (*nababanat*)

elegante elegante adjective (*makisig; magara syn.*) **elegansiya** eleganza fem.

eleksyon elezione fem. **elektor;** **manghahalal** elettore mas. elettrice fem. **gusto pa; pilin pa** eleggere **maghalal** decidere di **mga manghahalal** elettorato mas.

elektrika elettrico adjective **elektisidad** elettricità fem. **elektristista** elettricista mas. at fem. **elek-**

tronkiya elettronica fem. **elektron** elettrone mas. (*a stable negatively charged elementary particle with a small mass that is a fundamental constituent of matter and orbits the nucleus of an atom*)

elemento elemento mas. (*kalikasan syn.*)

elepante elefante mas. (*gadya syn.*)

elise elica fem. (*revolving shaft on ship or aircraft*)

embahador ambasciatore mas.

ambasciatrice fem. **embahada** ambasciata fem.

embargo embargo mas. (*Pagbabawal ng pamahalaan sa mga bapor na makapasok o makalabas ng puwesto.*)

embutido polpettone mas. (*a meatloaf (not sausage)*)

embudo imbuto mas. (*funnel*)

emerhensiya emergenza fem.

sa kaso ng emerhensiya in caso di emergenza **Ito ay isang emerhensya.** E'un'emergenza.

emigrante emigrante mas. at fem.

emigrasyon emigrazione fem.

mandayuhan; mangibang-lupain emigrare

emosyon emozione fem. (*damdamin syn.*) **emosyonal** emozionale adjective **bunga ng damdamin** commovente

empanadas are a turnover-type pastry filled with a savory-sweet meat filling. They are made with ground meat and raisins

emperador imperatore mas. -trice fem. (*the ruler of an empire*)

empleado dipendente mas. at fem. addetto (*kawani syn.*) **empleyo** occupazione fem. impiego mas.

Ang may patrabaho. datore mas. di lavoro, datrice fem. di lavoro

enerhya energia fem. (*lakas syn.*)

Enero gennaio mas. (*the first month of the year, lasting 31 days*)

engkuwentro incontro mas. (*tagpuan; (pagkikita; pagsasalubong; pagtatago syn.)*)

ensalada insalata fem. **ensalada**

ng tuligan insalata fem. di tonno
ensayo formazione fem. allenamento mas. esercizio mas.
entablado binario mas. (tren) piattaforma fem. (pol.) (plataporma)
entrada entrata fem. ingresso mas. (pasukan syn.) **entrada ng teatro** entrata in scena
entresuvelo mezzanino mas. (a low story, especially one between the first floor and the second floor in a building)
epektó effetto mas. (isagawa syn.)
epidemya epidemia fem. (salot syn.; sakit na nakahahawa na mabilis kualat)
epiko epopea fem. (mahabang tula tungkol sa kabayanahan)
epilepsiya epilessia fem. (medical disorder involving episodes of irregular electrical discharge in the brain and characterized by the periodic sudden loss or impairment of consciousness)
ere aria fem. **sa hangin** all'aperto
erehe heretic; a holder or adherent of an opinion or belief that contradicts established religious teaching
eriso riccio mas. (a small animal that has a round body with stiff spines on the back)
ermitanyo eremita mas. at fem. (taon namumuhay nang tahimik at mag-isa)
eronautika acrobazie fem. pl. (Karanungan hinggil sa pagpapalipad ng eroplano.) science of flight: the science, art, theory, and practice of designing, building, and operating aircraft
eroplano aeroplano mas.
eroporto aeroporto mas. **paliparan** campo mas. d'aviazione **sentro ng operasyon ng hukbong panghimpapawid** base aerea
erotika erotico (makamundo syn. sining o literatura na ang pokus ay seksual na relasyon o pag-ibig)
esentriko eccentrico adjective (unconventional, especially in a whim-

sical way)
eskabetse sweet and sour
eskarlata scarlatto (matingkad na pula na may hiwatig na kulay-kahel) scarlet fever (*lagnat na nakahahawa na kakabit ay pulang pamamantal sa katawan at pang-angaliskis ng balat*)
eskinita vicolo mas. (a narrow passageway; makipot na daan; kal-yehon syn.)
espanyola Spagna fem.
espiritista spiritista mas. (a person who believes that the dead communicate with the living)
espiritu spirito mas. (kaluluwa)
espongha spugna fem. (animal with a porous fibrous skeleton)
estado stato mas. (a country or nation with its own sovereign independent government **pag-aaral tungkol sa mga karapatan at tungkulin ng mga mamamayan** civico)
estambre filo m. (fine cord; habin)
estante a flat, usually rectangular board on which things are stored or displayed
estanyador saldatore (a tool with a point that is heated for melting and applying solder) **maghinang** saldare (to join together by hammering or pressing while soft and hot)
estero estuario mas. (wawa; bunganga ng ilog syn. a triangular deposit of sand and soil at the mouth of a river or inlet)
estrada a pave road
estranghero straniero mas. straniera fem. (dayuhan; banyaga; taga-ibang bayan syn.)
estrellyado fried eggs
estudy studio mas. (pag-aral syn.)
estudiante studente mas. studentessa fem. **estudiante ka ba, di ba?** Sei una studentessa, non è vero?
etika etica fem. (tuntunin ng moralidad; the principle or science of right conduct)

etiketa

- etiketa**¹ etichetta fem. (*label*)
etiketa² maniera fem. (*Magandang kaugalian. Tuntunin ng kaganda-hang-asal. conventional rules for behavior in polite society*)
etimolohiya etymology (*the study of the origins of words or parts of words and how they have arrived at their current form and meaning*)
eto ecco / sono (near me) used to introduce or point to someone or

something (heto syn.) **Eto ang sulat.** Ecco la lettera.

eukariste eucaristia; Santa Comunione

ewan non conosciuto **Ewan ko.**

Non lo so. **Ewan namin.** Non lo sappiamo. (excl. you) **Ewan natin.** Non lo sappiamo. (incl. you) **Ewan raw niya.** Ha detto che non lo sapeva. **Ewan ko kung sino.** Non so chi. **Ewan ko kung bakit.** Non so perché.

G

- G.** abbr. Ginoo; signor; sr
gaano come adverb in what way; what quantity **Kumusta ka?** come stai? **Gaanong kalayo?** fin dove? **Gaano kang katagal sa Manila?** Da quanto tempo sei a Manila? **Gaanong kalayo ang bahay ni Mario?** Quanto dista la casa di Marios? **Gaano kang katagal sa Maynila?** Per quanto tempo sarai a Manila?
gabara chiatta fem. barcone mas. (*lantsa syn.*)
gabi sera fem. notte fem. **magandang gabi** buona sera **sa gabii** di sera **ngayon gabi** stasera **tuwing gabi** durante la notte **kagabi** ieri notte/ieri sera **haling gabi** mezzanotte fem. **sa haling gabi** a mezzanotte **kagabi** ieri notte/ieri sera **bukas ng gabi** domani sera
gabundok montuoso
gadgaran rallador mas. (*himayan*)
gagamba ragno mas. **Bahay ng gagamba.** ragnatela fem.
gagat oceano mas. **karagatan** oceanico **gagat-dagatan** pulilan; laguna syn. laguna fem.
gago adj. stupida (feminin) stupido (maskulin) (*bobo, hangal, ugok, tanga, boba, gago*) lacking intelligence or common sense.
Gago ka! Stupido!

gahasa impetuoso adjective (*pusok; dahas; kabiglaanan; acting impulsively*)

galabok polvere fem. (*very small, loose dry grains*)

galamat tentacolo mas. (*long flexible organ*)

galang deferenza fem. cortese; compito adjective (*May magandang asal.*) **magalang** cortesia **pakiusap!** per cortesia!

galante maginoo syn. galante adj.

galaksy galassia fem. (*malaking grupo ng mga bituin sa kalawaan*)

galauran rowboat; rowing boat; a lightweight boat, pointed at each end

galerya galleria fem. pinacoteca fem. (*plural -che*) (*palko; tanghalan; koleksyon ng sining para itanghal*)

galimgim nostalgia (*mixed feeling of happiness, sadness, and longing when recalling a person, place, or event from the past, or the past in general*)

galing¹ talento (*an unusual natural ability to do something well*)

galing² da; di preposition **Galing sa Mindoro ako.** sono di Mindoro.

Saan galing iyan? Da dove l'hai preso? **Galing sa Mindoro si Maria.** Maria viene da Mindoro.

Saan galing ang bangkang iyon?

Da dove viene quella barca?
galit arrabbiato; adirato *adjective*
galit na galit essere arrabbiato
 con qualcuno **kagalitan** fare arrabbiare
 a qualcuno **poot na galit** perdere le
 staffe **magalit** adirarsi **poot na**
galit andare in bestia **Kinagalit ni**
Mario ang balita. Mario si è
 arrabbiato per le notizie. **Kinagali-**
tan ni Maria si Mario. Maria
 rimproverò Mario.
galauran canotto *mas.* (*rowing*
boat)
galong brocca d'acqua, water jug
gamit usare, utilizzare (*use a thing*
or item for special use) **gamitin**
 usare **kapakipakinabang** utile
adjective **kahalaga** utilità *fem.*
walang kabuluhan inutile *adj.*
gamot medicina *fem.* **pangagamut**
 cura *fem.* **Kailangan ko ng ga-**
mot laban ... Ho bisogno di una
 medicina contro...
gamugamo falena *fem.* tarma *fem.*
 (*sa damit night-flying insect re-*
sembling butterfly)
gamusa camoscio *mas.* (*an agile*
goat)
gana appetito *mas.* guadagno *mas.*
 pl. **ganahin** guadagnare **pampa-**
gana stuzzichino *mas.* (*kain*) ape-
 ritivo *mas.* (*inom*)
ganap assoluto; completo *adj.*
ganda bello *adjective* **maganda**
 bello **salamat, maganda ito** grazie,
 così va bene
ganggrena cancrena *fem.* (*local*
death and decay of soft tissues of
the body as a result of lack of
blood to the area)
ganit come questo **ganituhin** to do
 in this way **ganitung-ganito** molto
 simile a questo
ganito¹ metodo *mas.* (*metodo syn.*
the way how to do; paraan syn.)
ganito² come questo (*near me*)
 così (*ganiri syn.*) come, tale *indefinite*
 pronoun **Ganito ang bag**
ko. La mia borsa è così. **Ang ga-**
nitong mga tinapay hindi ako
kumakain. Tale pane che non

mangio. **Ang ganitong mga libro**
na gusto kong basahin. Mi piace
 leggere libri del genere.
gansa oca *fem.* (*plural -che*) **kini-**
kila butan; kilabot ng balat
 pelle *fem.* d'oca
ganti¹ ritorno *mas.* **gantihan** resti-
 tuzione *fem.* **gatihin** in cambio di
gantimpala ricompensa *fem.*
gantimpalaan gratificante *adj.*
ganti² vendetta *fem.* **gaganti** ven-
 dicarsi
gantsilyuhin uncinetto, a handi-
 craft in which yarn is made up into
 a patterned fabric by looping yarn
 with a hooked needle
gantso gancio, a bent or curved
 piece of metal
ganyan come quello (near you)
Ganyan si Mario. Mario è così.
gapang strisciare; strisciamento
gapanggan gattonare, to crawl
gapang andare (a) carponi
gaod remo *mas.* **mangagaod**
 rematore *mas.* rematrice *fem.*
garabe garage *mas.* autorimessa
fem. rimessa *fem.* **garahihan**
 posto *mas.* auto coperto **tayler ng**
mga sasakyahan autosilo *mas.*
garantiyahan garanzia; fidei-
 sione *fem.* (*sinasagot; panagutan*
syn.)
garing avorio *mas.* (*a hard cream-*
colored substance dentine that
forms the tusks of animals)
garison guarnigione *fem.* (*kampa-*
mento; a military post where
troops are stationed)
garyo giornale *mas.* **yornalismo**
 giornalismo (*the profession of*
gathering, editing, and publishing
news reports and related articles
 for newspapers, magazines, tele-
 vision, or radio) **diaryo na ang**
laki ay kalahati ng karaniwang
pahayagan at ang presenta-
syon ay sa pamamagitan ng
mga litrato at maiikling balita
 quotidiano *mas.* formato tabloid
gasa garza *fem.* (*finely woven fa-*
bric; surgical dressing)

gasó

gasó gas mas. (*a substance that is neither a solid nor a liquid at ordinary temperatures and has the ability to expand infinitely*)

gasolina benzina; gasolio fem. (*a volatile flammable liquid made from petroleum and used as fuel in internal-combustion engines*) **Ma-wawalan na ko ng gasolina.**

avere poca benzina

gastos costo, assicurazione e nol; spesa fem. **magastos** costoso **na-pakagastos** costare caro **Mag-kano?** quanto costa? **Magkano ang gastos sa ...** Quanto costa fino a....

gasgas abrasione fem. (*galos; kamot; gurlis syn.*)

gatas latte mas. **gatasan** lattaio mas. **bote ng gatas** bottiglia fem. del latte **parang gatas** con tanto latte **daang malagatas** Via lattea; pulong bituin; galaksy; makaking grupo ng mga bituin sa kawakan **gata ng gatas** panna; crema; pomata fem. (*a high-fat liquid product separated from milk, krema syn.*)

gatgat groove or mark on skin or bark made by twine; rope **gatgatan** to make notches on the edge of something

gatlang trattino mas. lineetta fem. a short horizontal line (-) used as a punctuation mark, often in place of a comma or colon, or as a sign that a letter or word has been omitted

gatilyo grilletto mas. gato; kabalilan; small lever that fires a gun **gato** morsa fem. (*a tool with two jaws that can be closed by a lever or screw, used to hold an object immobile so that it can be worked on*)

gawa fare **gawain** funzione fem. **gumawa yan sa hapon** made in Japan **gagawin** ricostruire **gumawan** riparare **Anong ginagawa mo?** Che attività svolgi? **anong ginagawa araw-araw** the daily

grind **Ginawa nino?** Chi è stato? **gaya**¹ come (*tulad; indicating that two things or people are similar or share some of the same features, qualities, or characteristics*)

Gaya ng dati. Come al solito. **Gaya ni Mario si John.** John è come Mario. **Gaya ng pusa' ko ang pusa' mo.** Il tuo gatto è come il mio gatto. **Ganyan si Mario.** Mario è così.

gaya² imitazione fem. **gayahin** imitare (*pagtulad; pagparis syn.*) **gayon** così **gayon a man** con tutto ciò, ciò nonostante

gayuma affascinante adjective (*panlumay; halina syn.*)

gayunman tuttavia, used to introduce a statement that contrasts with or seems to contradict something that has been said previously

gene gene (*the basic unit capable of transmitting characteristics from one generation to the next. It consists of a specific sequence of DNA or RNA that occupies a fixed position locus on a chromosome*)

geto ghetto (*an area of a city lived in by a minority group, especially a rundown and densely populated area lived in by a group that experiences discrimination*)

german tedesco mas. at adj. (pl. -chi)

gilagid gengiva fem. (*ngidngid*)

gilid¹ ciglio; angolo mas. **nasa** **gilid ng** all'angolo; dietro l'angolo **gilid**² accanto (*tabi syn.*) **sa/nasa tabi/ gilid ng** accanto a

giling macinare **gilingan** mulino

ginagamot exorcize (*magpalayas ng masamang espiritu sa pama-migitan ng mga dasal*)

ginang padrona fem. (*Ina ng tahahan. Babaing may-hawak na responsableness tungkulin; kalunya dama*)

ginang signora; dama fem. **si ginang Rossi** la signora Rossi

ginataan a coconut milk pudding with various root vegetables and

granito

- tapioca pearls
ginaw freddo adjective **ginawin**
ho freddo
ginebra gin mas. at fem. (strong colorless alcoholic drink distilled from grain and flavored with juniper berries)
giniling carne tritata
ginoo signor **si ginoong Konte** il signor Conte
ginto oro mas. **yari sa ginto** dorato; aureo **mina de oro** miniera fem. d'oro **boda- de oro** nozze fem. pl. d'oro **platero** orefice mas.
gira guerra fem. bellico (plural -ci) **sa gira** essere in guerra **bapor**
pangdigma nave fem. da guerra
pagkatapos ng digmaan del dopoguerra **salarin ng gira** criminale di guerra
girape giraffa fem. (animal with very long neck)
girimpula banderuola fem. (device showing direction of wind)
gisante pisello mas. (a round green seed that grows in a pod)
gising svegliare **gigising** svegliarsi **maggigising tayo maaga.** Noi ci alziamo presto. **gigising siya sa alas pito.** Si sveglia alle sette.
Kaylan ka gumising? Quando sei sveglio? **Gigising ako lang.** Mi sono appena svegliato.
gitara chitarra fem. **gitarista** chitarrista mas. at fem.
giting coraggio mas. (tapang; the ability to face danger)
gitla spaventare; paura fem. (quat; gilas; manga; baghan; balaughan syn.)
gitling trattino mas. (pinuno syn.)
gitna lasciare entrare; di mezzo; tra preposition **sa gitna' mismo** nel centro di, in mezzo a **sa/nasa gitna' ng** in mezzo a
glamoroso fascino mas. affascinante adjective
glandula ghiandola fem. (a cell or group of cells that secretes a specific substance)
globo globo; mappamondo mas.
- (bilog na modelo ng mundo na ginagamit upang makita ang ibat ibang lugar at lokasyon ng mga bansa sa daigdig) **global** mondiale; globale **hating-globo** emisfero (a half north or south of the equator or west or east of the prime meridian)
- glukose** glucosio mas. (a six-carbon monosaccharide produced in plants by photosynthesis and in animals by the metabolism of carbohydrates)
- gobernador** governatore mas. – trice fem. **gobierno** governo mas. **gumubeyerno** governare mamahala; mamuno (to controll by authority)
- goma** gomma fem. (kola syn.)
- gondola** gondola fem. (Venetian canal boat; cable car)
- gora** berretto mas. (sombrero syn.)
- gorilya** gorilla mas. (largest ape)
- grabilidad** forza fem. di gravità (kalubaan syn. the attraction due to gravitation that the Earth or another astronomical object exerts on an object on or near its surface)
- gradwasyon** laurea fem. (pagtaptap syn.)
- gramatika** grammatica fem. (balarila syn. the rules for speaking or writing a particular language, or an analysis of the rules of a particular aspect of language) **pambalarila** grammaticale adjective **naaalinsunod sa balarila** grammaticalmente
- gramo** gramma mas. (a metric unit of mass, equal to 0.001 kg or equivalent to approximately 0.035 oz. Symbol g) **100 gramo** etto
- granada** granata fem. (grenade)
- granisyo** grandine fem. (pellets of ice)
- granito** mas. granito (a coarse-grained igneous rock made up of feldspar, mica, and at least 20 percent quartz)
- grapolohiya** the study of writing

grotto

systems and their relationship to the sound systems of languages
grotto grotta; malaking kuweba **ka-berna** caverna fem.
grupo gruppo mas. (*pangkat; pulutong syn.*) **grupo ng dugo** gruppo sanguigno
gubat foresta fem. selva fem. (*ka-kahuyan; kagubatan syn.*) **mas-sinsing kasukalan** giungla
guhit linea fem. (*linya syn.*) **guhitan** non tollerare qualcosa
gulang vecchiaia fem. (*gurang*)
gulat¹ shock; choc mas. **gulatin** essere in stato di shock **pakiram-dam ko gulat** essere scioccato da **gulat**² sorpresa fem. (*taka mangha gitla; pagkabigl syn.*) **kagulat-gulat** sorprendente adjective
gulay verdura fem. ortaggio mas. (*plural -ggi*) **taong makagulay** vegetariano mas. vegetariana fem.
sabaw ng gulay minestra di verdura
gulo problemi mas. pl. agitazione fem. trambusto mas. **manggulo** disturbare **basagulero** attaccabrighe mas. at fem. **magulo** fastidioso adjective **lumayo sa gulo** senza problemi **makagulo** squilibrato
gulod cima fem. della collina
gulong ruota fem. (*gilong syn.*) **magpagulong** rotolare
gulugod colonna fem. vertebrale, spina fem. dorsale **isa sa mga buto sa gulugod** vertebra fem. **hayop ng gulugod** vertebrato mas.
gulung-gulungan laringe fem. (*tagukan syn. Adam's apple*)
guluhin rovina fem. relitto mas.

guni-guni allucinazione fem. (*false sense perception s.thing imagined*)
gunting forbici fem. pl. (*scissors*)
gurang vecchiaia fem. (*gulang*)
guro insegnante mas. at fem. docente mas. at fem. maestro mas. (*maestra syn.*) **sa kaniyang guro** il suo maestro **guro aka** When stating your job or profession, use the verb fare + the definite article.) Faccio il maestro.
gusto gradire **Gusto mong bino?** gradisce un po' di vino? le piace il vino? **Hindi gustong ko bino** non mi piace il vino **gusto ko kappe** mi piace il caffè **May gusto ka pa ba iba?** Le occorre altro? **Gusto mong uminum** ti offro da bere **gusto kong aking trabahan**. Mi piace il mio lavoro. **Gusto ko** Mi piace **hindi gusto ko** Non mi piace **Gusto kong ...** Vorrei...
gutom fame fem. **gutumin** soffrire la fame **gutom na gutom** famelico adjective **gutom ako** ho fame **hindi ako gutom** non ho per niente fame **napakagutom** essere una buona forchetta **aklas ng gutom** sciopero della fame **nagkagutom ko** mi sta venendo fame **Gutom ka ba? oo, ako ay sobrang gutom na** Hai fame? Sì, ne ho molta
guyam formica fem. **guyaman** formicaio mas. (*plural -ai*)
guwantes guanto mas. (*a shaped covering for the hand*)
guwapo(a) bello adjective (*pogi*)
guwardiya guardia mas. capotreno mas. at fem. (*tanod; bantay syn.*)
asong tagabantay cane da guardia **guardiya sa gabi** metronotte mas.

H

Ha! So that's it!

haba lunghezza fem. (*distance from end to end*) **magpahaba** allungare

habang¹ mentre; durante **habang-buhay** per sempre **habang-panahon** duraturo **Hubang nandito si Mario.** Mentre Mario era qui.

habang² fintantoché preposition (*up to a time or event, but not afterward*) **Habang nag-aaral sila.**

Mentre stavano imparando.

habang-daan lungo; preposition indicating that something is situated or moves over all or part of the length of something

habi tessere (*maghabi; maglala*)

habilog ovale adjective (*hugis-it-log; tabas-itlog syn.*)

habin filato mas. (*sinulid; hapin*)

habing making nets

hadlang barricata fem. intralcio mas. **hadlangan** intralciare; barricare

hagis lanciare; buttare **hagisan** buttare via, gettare **tumba** buttare giù; knock down

hagdan scala fem. (a pioli); scalino mas. **ang mga hagdan** le scale

hagupitan frusta fem. a flexible rod, length of rope, or thin strip of leather attached to a handle

hahatid fornitura; consegna fem.

hakbang passo mas. **hakbang**

hakbang poco a poco

Hala! fai pure!

halaan cozza fem. (*an edible bivalve mollusk*)

halaga costo; assicurazione e nolo **walang halaga** dappoco adjective

halalan elezione (*eleksyon syn.*)

fem. **maghalal** eleggere **mang-**

hahalal elettore mas. elettrice

fem.

halaman pianta fem. **taniman** pi-

antanazione fem. **bakod na halaman**

siepe fem. halamang bakod; a close-set row of bushes

halay oscenità; immorality fem.

(*kalaswaan; kasalaulaan syn.*)

halaya marmellata; confettura fem. (*a spread made from fruit boiled with sugar*)

halea gelatina fem. (*a transparent protein material made from boiling animal hides, bone, and cartilage that forms a firm gel when mixed with water*)

halik bacio mas. baciare verb

halimaw mostro mas. bestia fem.

poot na galit andare in bestia (*ganid; malupit syn.*)

halimbawa campione mas. esempio (*muwestra; konyari syn.*) **para sa halimbawa** per esempio

haling gabi mezzanotte fem. **sa**

haling gabi a mezzanotte

halip posto **sa halip na** invece

halo mescolare; miscuglio **haluan** miscela

halo -halo made with shaved ice, milk, and sugar with additional ingredients like coconut, "halaya"

halos quasi (*not exactly, not yet, or not in fact, but very close to being or happening as described*) **Halos mahulog siya.** stava per cadere

halos lahat per lo più

hamak umile adjective (*aba syn.*)

hamaka amaca fem. (*duyan syn.*)

hamburger hamburger mas.

hamog¹ rugiada fem. (*water droplets on cool outdoor surfaces*)

hamog² nebbia (*condensed water vapor in the air at or near ground level*) **mahamog** nebbioso

hamon prosciutto mas. (*dried and smoked Italian ham*)

hamonado honey-cured beef, pork or chicken

hampasin colpire; battere (*hit, strike, strike deliberately*)

hampaslupa vagabondo mas. vagabonda fem. (*palaboy syn.*) **la-galag at walang palagiang tirahan o trabaho** barbone mas.

hanap

hanap ricerca; perquisizione *fem.*
hanapan penetrante **hanapin** cercare **maghanap ng katawan** perquisizione personale **ang batang babae ay hinahanap nang aso** La bambina cerca il cane.
hanay fila *fem.* (*hilera*; *pila* syn.)
handa già; pronto (*preparato*; *laan*; *nakahain* syn.) **handa na** preparare qualcosa **ihanda** preparare **handa mo ang mesa na** apparecchiare (la tavola)
ihamanda preparazione *fem.*
hangal stupidità *fem.* (*tanga* syn.)
hangaan ammirare (*mamangha*; *kamanghaan*; *manggilalas*; *magtaka*; *pagtakahin* syn.)
hangdan di sopra; in su (*taas* syn.)
hanggahan confine *mas.* frontiera *fem.* (*the edge of an area of land*)
hanggang¹ fino a *prepositio* **hihitay ako hanggang bukas** posso aspettare fino a domani **sa Lunes hanggang Biernes** da lunedì a venerdì **hindi hanggang Biernes** non prima di venerdì **hanggang bukas** fino a domani
hanggang² finché, conjuntion express a period of time with an open end **Maaari kang manatili sa hangga't gusto mo.** Potete rimanere finché volete. **Kukunin ko maghintay, hanggang sa siya dumating.** Aspetterò finché non arriva. **Hindi sila ay gumawa ng kahit ano hanggang sa inyong sabihin ito.** Non faranno niente finché non glielo dici tu.
hangin¹ vento *mas.* **hanginin** spingere **mahanging labas** all'aperto **mahaning** tempesta *fem.*
hangin² aerare (*gases forming atmosphere*)
hapag tavolo *mas.* (*lamesa* syn.)
upo sa lamesa sedersi a tavola
hapay inclinazione *fem.* (*laylay* syn.)
hapbat da capo
hapon¹ mezzogiorno; pomeriggio *mas.* **magadang hapon** buon

giorno **sa hapon** nel pomeriggio
Hapon² Giappone *mas.* (*country in East Asia*)
hapunan cena *fem.* (*evening meal*)
harang blocco *mas.* (*hadlang*; *halang*; *sagabal* syn. a structure such as a fence that is intended to prevent access) **harangan** bloc-care (to block)
harap facciata *fem.* davanti *prep.* (*a place or position approximately ahead of somebody*; *tapat* syn.)
sa/nasa harap ng davanti a **harapan** faccia a faccia (*tahasan*)
haraya immaginazione *fem.*
hardin giardino *mas.* orto *mas.* (*gulay*) **hardinero** giardiniere *mas.* giardiniera *fem.* **hardin ng gulay** orto *mas.* **kindergarten** asilo *mas.* giardino d'infanzia **parke** giardino pubblico **hardin ng rosas** roseto *mas.*
hari re *mas.* monarca *mas.* (plural -chi) **harihatian** despota *mas.*
harian monarchia *fem.* **kaharian** regno *mas.* **reyna** regina *fem.*
harihatian despota *mas.* (*punong malupit*; *pang inoong malupit*; *lider na lubos ang kapangyarihan*; *taong mapaniil*)
Hari ka na! lasciami andare! Vieni qua!
harina farina *fem.* segale *fem.* (*isan ng uri ng butil o grano na gamit sa paggawa ng harina*)
harmonya armonia; concordia *fem.* (*pagkakaisa*; *pagkakasundo*; *masarap na pagsasamahan* syn.)
hasaan lima *fem.* **humasaan** mare (*hilera*; *kikil* syn.)
hasahasa sgombro *mas.* (*a bony oily fish with a greenish blue body*)
hati dividere **hatian** uguale, pari (*to separate or split something*)
hatid consegnare; servizio *mas.*
hatinggabi mezzanotte *fem.*
hating-globo emisfero (*a half north or south of the equator or west or east of the prime meridian*)
hatol sentenza *fem.* **kamatayan** sentenza di morte

herarkiya

hatsing starnuto mas. **Piskan!** Salute!

hawa contagiare **hawahan** infettarsi **makahawa** infezione fem. (*pagkakahawa sa pamamagitan ng pagkadikit sa maysakit; sugat at iba*) **panakakahawa** infettivo; contagioso **hindi mahahawa** immune adjective

hawak tenere, toccare **hawakan mo akong kamay** tenersi per mano **Huwag mo akong hawakan!** Non toccarmi!

hawakan maniglia fem. (*puluhan*) **hawla** gabbia fem. **hawla ng ibon** gabbia fem. per uccelli

hayagan riconoscere (*lantaran; ipinagtapat; ipinagtatapat syn.*)

haykap virus m. (*a submicroscopic parasitic particle of a nucleic acid surrounded by protein that can only replicate within a host cell; (bayros syn.)*)

hayan c'è / ci sono (near you) used to introduce or point to someone or something (*ayan syn.*)

Hayan! su, dai!

haydropobiya rabbia; an often fatal viral disease that affects the central nervous systems of most warm-blooded animals and is transmitted in the saliva of an infected animal

haykap virus [*'vərəs*] (*bayros*) La-song galing sa impeksyon. a submicroscopic parasitic particle of a nucleic acid surrounded by protein that can only replicate within a host cell.

haynayan biologia fem. *the science that deals with all forms of life, including their classification, physiology, chemistry, and interactions; bayologi syn.* **haynayanon** biologo mas. biologa fem.

hayop animale mas. **alagang hayob** animale doestico **hayop na sumususo** mammifero mas. (*a class of warm-blooded vertebrate animals that have, in the female, milk-secreting organs for feeding*)

the young) hayop na nagngan-gatngat roditore mas. **hayop ng gulugod** vertebrato mas.

Hayun! su, dai!

helikoptero elicottero mas. (*an aircraft without wings that moves by means of large blades rotors*)

helmit casco mas. (*plural -chi*) elmetto; elmo mas. (*hard protective head covering*) **the UN forces** caschi pl. blu

heneral general mas. (*high ranking officer*)

heliyum elio mas. (*a nonflammable inert gaseous element that is colorless and odorless*)

hene gene (*the basic unit capable of transmitting characteristics from one generation to the next. It consists of a specific sequence of DNA or RNA that occupies a fixed position locus on a chromosome*)

genetika genetica (*the branch of biology that deals with heredity and genetic variations*)

henyo genio mas. (*pantas; paham napakatalino syn.*)

heografiya geografia fem. (*pag-aaral tungkol sa kaugnayan ng katangiang piskal ng lupa at ng mga gawain ng tao*) **nagaral ako** **heyografiya.** Faccio heografiya. (*When talking about your major or specialization, use the definite verb fare without article*)

heologiya geologia fem. (*the study of the structure of the Earth or another planet, especially its rocks, soil, and minerals, and its history and origins*)

heometriya geometria fem. (*the branch of mathematics that is concerned with the properties and relationships of points, lines, angles, curves, surfaces, and solids*)

hepo ippopotamo mas. (*large amphibious African mammal*)

herarkiya gerarchia fem. (*an organisation of persons or things that has higher and lower ranks*)

herniya

hermaniya Germania fem. **Aleman** tedesco *mas.* at *adj.* (*pl.* – *chi*)

herniya ernia fem. (*a condition in which part of an internal organ projects through the wall of the cavity that contains it especially the projection of the intestine from the abdominal cavity*)

heroina eroina fem. (*a white powder derived from morphine that is a highly addictive narcotic drug*)

sugapa sa heroin eroinomane *mas.* *at fem.*

heto ecco / sono (near me) used to introduce or point to someone or something (heto syn.) **Heto ang sulat.** Ecco la lettera.

Heto! Presente!

higa sdraiarsi (*tao*) stare (*gamit*)

higaan materasso *mas.* **ihiga**

adagiare **humiga** adagiarsi

higit più **higit sa** sopra; sopra, oltre **higit pa kaysa dati** più che mai **higit pa at higit pa** sempre più

higpit rigoroso (*pagkamahigpit*)

higop sorso *mas.* sorseggiare (*sup-sop; sipsip; hitit; hitit syn.*)

hihinaan sobbollire (*sumulak syn.*)

hikahos indigente *adjective*

hika asma **asmatiko** asmatico; *a disease of the respiratory system, sometimes caused by allergies, with symptoms including coughing, sudden difficulty in breathing, and a tight feeling in the chest; hapo; hingal syn.*)

hikaw orecchino *mas.* (*arilos syn.*)

hikawan lobo *mas.* the soft fleshy lower part of the outer ear

hila tirata (*batak; pagbatak; hatak; paghatak; higit; kaladkad syn.*)

hilahin tirare

hilab labor pains; the process of giving birth to a baby from when the contractions start to the baby's delivery, or the time taken for this process

hilabot peur *mas.* (*sindak; takot; kilabot; panggilabot syn.*)

hilaga nord; settentrione *mas.*

hilagang-silangan nordest **pahi-laga** nordico **mula sa hilagang norte** nord di; settentrionale **polo** **long hilaga** polo nord

hilaw crudo *adjective* (*hindi luto; sariwa; bobot; hindi hinog syn.*)

hileria fila fem. (*hanay; pila syn.*)

hilik russare **magkahihilik** russare

hiling desiderio *mas.* richiesta *fem.* augurio *mas.* **hiling ako gum-**

aling gli ho augurato buona fortuna **hiling sa** desiderare **hiling ako maligayang pasko** fare gli auguri di Buon Natale a qualcuno **hilo** vertigini *fem. pl.* (*liyo; pagkaliyo; lula; sawan syn.*) **nahihilo** **ako** mi gira la testa

himala miracolo *mas.* miracoloso (*wonderful happening that is above, against or independent of the known laws of nature*)

himig melodia *fem.* (*melodya syn.*)

himno inno *mas.* (*song of praise to God*)

himod leccata (*licking or lapping with the tongue*) **himurin** leccarsi i baffi

himpilan quartier generale **himpilan ng pulis** commissariato, di pubblica sicurezza)

himpapalis inghiottire (*lumunok; lumulon syn.*)

himuti final picking of fruits from trees following previous pickings

hinahangaan idolo *mas.* (*idolo*)

hinaharap futuro *mas.* the tense used to refer to events that are going to happen **sa darating na panahon** in futuro

hinahon calma *fem.* (*huminon; kalamigan ng loob; katiwasasayan*)

hinanakit rancore *mas.*

hindi no; non **hindi ba** non ancora **hindi aktibo** inattivo *adjective*

hindi alam senza piombo *adjective*

hindi mahahaha immune *adjec.*

hindi basahin illeggibile *adjective*

hindi bayat non retribuito

hindi dapat eccessivo *adjective*

hindi dumating predefinito

hindi guluhin ininterrotto

hindi hiling avventato, imprudente
hindi importante senza importanza
hindi kaliktsasan pericoloso
hindi kalusugan malaticcio
hindi kasal non sposato
hindi katangihan non qualificato
hindi kilala mal visto *adjective*
hindi kompleto incompleto
hindi korekto errato, sbagliato
hindi kusa involontario; kinukusa;
 sinasadya o tinitkis; laban sa loob
 required or exacted against somebody's will or wishes; not controlled or controllable by the mind
hindi labis moderato *adjective*
hindi limitado illimitato *adjective*
hindi loyal sleale *adjective*
hindi mabaluktot inflessibile
hindi mabilang incalcolabile
hindi mabuti stare/sentirsi male
hindi magagapi invincibile
hindi magamit mai usato
hindi mahusay incompetente
hindi makasarile altruista
hindi makatao disumano
hindi marinig impercettibile
hindi masaya infelice *adjective*
hindi masira infrangibile *adjective*
hindi masisira indistruttibile
hindi masuwerte sfortunato
hindi mapaniwalaan incredibile
hindi matanda piccolo *adjective*
hindi mataya inestimabile
hindi modo maleducato *adjective*
hindi mura caro
hindi na ninigarilyo non fumatore
hindi nagbabago invariabile
hindi nag ahit non rasato
hindi nagpaparaan intollerabile
hindi okopado vuoto
hindi pabor non essere d'accordo
hindi pagkadumi stitichezza fem.
(a condition in which a person or animal has difficulty in eliminating solid waste from the body and the feces are hard and dry)
hindi pahinga agitazione fem.
hindi palakaibgan poco amichevole
hindi panatag irrisolto *adjective*

hindi patas ingiusto *adjective*
hindi perfekto imperfetto
hindi pinsala illeso *adjective*
hindi produktibo improduttivo
hindi proteksyon indifeso
hindi pumasok assente *adjective*
hindi puro impuro *adjective*
hindi respektu mancanza fem. di rispetto
hindi satispado poco soddisfacente
hindi sigurado insicuro *adjective*
hindi tama inaccurato *adjective*
hindi tapos non terminato
hindi tiwala diffidenza fem.
hindi totoo falso *adjective*
hindi trabaho disoccupato
hindi unlad di scarso successo
hinebra gin mas. (*a strong color-less alcoholic drink distilled from grain and flavored with juniper berries*)
hinga respirazione fem. respiro mas. fiato mas. **hingahan** inspirare; respirare **huminga** espirare **walang hinga** senza fiato **ihanga nang pa labas** espirare
hingan letto mas. (*kama syn*) **punta sa higaan** andare a letto
hinglalaki pollice mas. **bamsak** succhiarsi il dito
hiniga segno mas. **pirma** firma fem.
hinimatay crollare (*gumuho; matibag; bumagsak syn.*)
hinog maturo *adjective* (*panahong nasa rurok ng katanyagan*)
Hintay! aspettami!
hintay attesa fem. **hintay sa tamang edad** è un secolo che aspetta **hintayan** sala fem. d'attesa **hintayin** aspettare **hindi ako hintayin** non vedo l'ora di **pag-hihitay** restare alzato ad aspettare **hintay sa tamang edad!** ti ho aspettato un secolo! **Mag-hintay tayo sa linya.** Aspettavamo in fila. **mangyaring manghintay** Per favore aspetti **hinto** stare **Hinto!** arrestarsi! **hinto sa hotel** stare in albergo

hintuturo

hintuturo indice *mas.*

hintuin disturbare; creare disagi a
hipan soffiare *lakasan mo ang ihip* far saltare *singa* soffalarsi il naso **hipan mo** spegnersi

hipo petting *mas.* (*toucning for sexual pleasure*)

hipon gamberetto *mas.* (*small ocean crustacean*)

hiram prestare **hiramin** prestare qualcosa a qualcuno

hirap difficile *adjective mahirap* difficoltà (*s.thing not easily done*)

Mahirap ang buhay ngayon. La vita è dura in questi giorni.

Mahirap mabuhay nang walang pera. È difficile vivere senza soldi.

hirero fabbro *mas.* ferraio (*panday, s.b. whose job is making and repairing iron and metal objects*)

hiringgilya siringa *fem. plural -ghe (an instrument for withdrawing and ejecting fluids)*

hispaniko spagnolo *mas.* spagnola *fem.*

hita coscia *fem. plural -sce (thigh; the part of the leg between the hip and knee)*

hitad lascivious; flirtatious women (*landi; kiri syn.*)

hitana zingaro *mas.* zingara *fem.* (*gypsy; one of a wandering tribe*)

hiwa¹ taglio *mas.* fetta **hiwalay** separazione *fem.* **hiwa sa labas** ritagliare **putol ng puno** abbattere **hiwa ng tinapay** pane *mas.* a cassetta **naghiiwa ako ang daliri ko** mi sono tagliata un dito

hiwa² affettare (*piece cut from some-thing*)

hiwaga mistico *adjective mahiwaga* misterioso

hiwalay divorzio *mas.* divorziare separare **paghihiwalay** separazione *fem.*

hiwis pendere (*hiwas syn.*)

hiya timido; schivo *adjective vergogna fem. walang hiya* svergognato *adjec. kahiyahiya* vergognoso **magdalang-hiya** vergognarsi di **mahiyan** timidezza

hiyas gioiello *mas.* (*alahas tampok*)

hiyaw grido; urlo *mas.* **hiyawan** urla

hiyena iena *fem.* (*wild animal resembling dog*)

hopya cake with mashed beans

horisontal orizzontale (*pahiga syn*)

hormon ormone (*a chemical secreted by an endocrine gland or some nerve cells that regulates the function of a specific tissue or organ*)

hotel albergo *mas.* **kuwarto ng hotel** camera d'albergo

hubad nudo **hubaran** spogliarsi **hubarin** spogliare; togliersi gli abiti di dosso **kalahati hubad** seminudo

hugas lavata **hugasan mo ang mga pinggan** lavare i piatti

sapatilya guarnizione *fem.* **kupas** sfinito **paghuhugas** fare il bucato

labado lavandino *mas.* **maghu-hugas nang mga kamay/buhok** lavarsi le mani/i capelli

hugis forma; figura *fem.* **walang hugis** informe **magandang hugis** essere in forma **sa hugis ng** sotto forma di

huhuthot ricattare **huthutan** ricatto (*hingan sa pamamagitan ng panananok at pamimilit*)

hudya ebreo **hudyo** ebraico

hudyat parola d'ordine

hukay fosso; buco *mas.* **hukayin** scavare

hukbo esercito *mas.* (*sandatahang lakas syn.*)

hukbong-dagat marinaria *fem.*

hukbong-panghimppawid aeronautica militare *fem.* **sentro ng operasyon ng hukbong pang-himpawid** base *fem.* aerea

hukom giudice *mas.* **hukuman** corte *fem.* **mapaghatal** giudizio

huli¹ presa **huluhin** prendere **huli ng isda** pesca *fem.*

huli² tardi; in ritardo **sa huli** più tardi atraso far tardi **Kikita mo mamaya!** a più tardi!

hulingpasya ultimatum (*ultimo;*

idealistiko

- final demand)*
Hulyo luglio *mas.* (*the seventh month of the year lasting 31 days*)
hulog cadere (*bagsak; laglag syn.*)
humadlang ostacolare
humagad inseguire
humagupit fustigare
humahanga orgoglioso, fiero; orgoglioso
humalang frustrare
humalina fascinare
humba a Visayan dish that is a vinegar pork stew with fermented black beans
humiga calma *fem.* (*kalmado syn.*)
huminahon prendersela con calma; rasserenare
humikayat induce
humuni ansimare (*breathe with hoarse whistling sound*)
huni cinguettare (*siyap syn.*)
hunyang camaleonte *mas.* (*lizard that changes color*)
Hunyo giugno *mas.* (*sixth month*)
of the year, lasting 30 days)
hurado giudice *mas.* (*huwes syn.*)
hustisya giustizia *fem.* **hurisdik-syon** giustificazione *fem.* (*something, e.g. a reason or circumstance, that justifies an action or attitude*)
hurnuhan forno *mas.* **prito** al forno
husgado tribunale *mas.* (*court*)
husto preciso *adjective* (*kasya; sapat syn.*)
huwag non **Huwág kayóng punta rito.** Non andarci! Non ci andare!
Huwebes giovedì *mas.* (*4th day of week*)
huwes giudice *mas.* (*hukom syn.*)
huyat segnale *mas.* (*senyas tanda*)
hydrohenya idrogeno *mas.* (*highly reactive colorless gas, the lightest element and the most abundant in the universe. Source: water, most organic compounds. Use: industrial processes, production of ammonia, reduction of metal ores to metals. Symbol H*)

I

- iba** un altro *mas.* un'altra *fem.*
ibaba sotto *prep.* (*ilalim; baba syn. to indicate a position directly above something* **sa/nasa ibaba' ng sa/nasa baba'** *ng sotto*)
ibabaw sopra; su *prep.* superficie *fem.* cima *fem.* (*indicate a position directly above something; itaas; taas syn.*) **sa ibabaw ng** in cima a **sa/nasa ibabaw ng planta/piso** al piano di sopra **ibabaw ng lahat** soprattutto **sa/nasa ibabaw ng** sopra, su
ibalik restituire qualcosa a qualcuno **balik** ritorno *mas.*
ibalita annunciare (*magpahayag; ipaalam; magpatalastas syn.*)
ibat striscia *fem.* (*mahabang makin-tid na pilas*)
ibenta evento; avvenimento *mas.* (*pagdiriwang syn.*)
ibigay distribuire (*magligtas; mag-adya syn.*)
ibigsabihin significare, voler dire
ibon uccello *mas.* **hawla ng ibon** gabbia *fem.* per uccelli **bahay ng ibon** voliera *fem.*
ibuhos infusione (*isalin syn.*)
ibukod quarantena *fem.* (*ihiwalay sa iba; isolation because of disease*)
idagdag aggiuntivo *adjective*
idepora deformare (*sirain ang hugis syn.*)
ideya idea *fem.* (*alam; iisip; nag-iisip syn.*) **Wala akong alam.** non ne ho la minima idea **mabuting ideya!** ottima idea! **hindi mabuting ideya ito** non è una buona idea
idealistiko idealista **ideyalismo** idealistico (*pagtangan sa mataas*)

idioma

na prinsipyo; belief in and pursuit of perfection as an attainable goal)

idioma idioma kawikaan, wikain
syn. locuzione fem. idiomatica (*bokabulatryong gamit ng partikular na grupo ng mga tao; ekspresyong may ibang kahulugan*)

idisyerto deportare (*to force a foreign national to leave a country*)

idlip sonnellino mas. (*tulug-manok; hipig; himlay syn.*) **may idlip** farsi un sonnellino

idolo idolo mas. (*hinahangaan; animo; somebody or something greatly admired or loved, often to excess*)

idylik idilli(a)co adjective (*serenely beautiful, untroubled, and happy*)

igat anguilla fem. (*palos syn. A fish with a long thin body resembling that of a snake*)

ignorante ignorare (*mangmang*)

igos fico mas. (*sweet-tasting fruit often preserved or dried*)

ihanda preparare **Ihanda mo na ang lamesa** apparecchiare (la tavola) **ihahanda** preparazione fem. **handa na** preparare qualcosa

ihaw arrosto mas. **ihawan** teglia fem. per arrosti **inihaw** barbecue

ihì urina fem. **ihihan** urinal **umihi** orinare

ihilera. allineare (*ilinya; ituwid syn. makiisa sa isang partikular na grupo; paniniwala o prisipyo*)

ihiwalay staccare (*magtanggal*)

ihuli relegare (*ipagkatiwala; ibaba sa tungkulin*)

iisip idea fem. (*ideya syn.*) **wala akong iisip** non ne ho la minima idea **magadang iisip!** ottima idea! **napakaiisip** lampo di genio

ikalawa quest'ultimo adjective

ikalingkot deplorare, lamentarsi di **Ikan!** call to pigs at feeding time

ikaw postpositive form is ka; mo tu familiar singular voi polite plural le(i) polite singular vi familiar polite

ve when two pronouns are used
la polite singular
ti familiar singular
te when two pronouns are used
ikid spago m. plural -ghi (*thin cord*)
ikiran bobina fem. **ikirin** filare
iklian accorciare (*become or make shorter*)
ikot¹ rotolare **ikutikot** ruotare
ikot² giro mas. effetto mas. (*bola*)
ikula candeggina fem.
ilagay mettere (*place something*)
ilakio includere (*have s.th. within*)
ilalim suolo; basso; sotto **sa ilalim** per terra **sa ilalim ng lupa** sotterranea **sa ilalim ng linya** sottolineare **sa ilalim ng tubig** sottomarino **sa ilalim** a terra
ilan pochi; alcuni; vorrei; un po' di, del **ilang aklat** alcuni libri, qualche libro **Ilan ang anak nina John at Maria?** Quanti figli hanno John e Maria? **Ilang taon ka na?** Quanti anni hai? **ilang babae** alcune donne **ilan sa mga babae** alcune donne **ilan sa kanila** alcuni di essi **ilan sa mga ito** alcuni di questi **iilang babae** pochissime donne **ilan sa mga ito** pochissimi di questi
ilang¹ quanti **Ilang taon ka na?** quanti anni hai? **Ilang taon siya?** quanti anni ha? **Ilang kendi gusto mo ba?**? Quante caramelle hai mangiato? **Ilang pera mayroon ka ba?** Quanto denaro hai?
ilang² distesa fem. desolata
ilaw luce fem. **ilawan** illuminare
ilaway sbavare (*maglaway syn.*)
ilarawan raffigurare (*represent*)
illegal illegale (*labas sa batas; di ayon sa batas*)
ilehitimo illegittimo adjective (*anak sa labas; anak sa hindi asawa; isinilang sa magasawang di kasal*)
iligaw ingannare (*manlinilang syn.*)
ilitin sequestrare (*kombistado; umilit; sumamsam; to take somebody's property with authority, or appropriate property for personal use as if with authority*)
iliw a flying fish

ilog fiume mas. **tabing ilog** sponda fem. del fiume **pampang** letto mas. del fiume **wawa** estuario mas. **maliit na ilog** riachuelo mas. **pampang** ribera fem. **agos** ruscello mas. **bunganga ng ilog** riachuelo mas.

ilong naso **balingoyn goy** emorragia nasale **butas ng ilong** narice fem. **ngongo** nasale (matinis na tinig na tila galing sa ilong) **sing-hot** tirare su col naso **singa** soffarsi il naso **nangungulangot** mettersi le dita nel naso **singhot** tirare su col naso **aking ilong ay nagdudugo** mi sanguina il naso **imahen** icona fem. (a holy picture, carving, or statue; *larawan* syn.) **imahinasyon** immaginabile **iman** calamita fem. magnete mas. (*batubalan*; *magneto* syn.) **imateryal** irrilevante adjective **imbahado** ambasciata fem. (*ambassador's headquarters*) **imbenetaryo** inventario mas. (*listahan ng bilang at presyo ng mga painda o pagaari*) **imbes** invece adverb (*sa halip na syn. as a replacement or substitute for something*) **imbes ng** invece di **imbestigahan** indagare **imbestigasyon** indagine fem. **imbuluyog** calabrone mas. (a large stinging wasp) **imdyatamente** immediatamente **imigranti** immigrato mas. immigrata fem. (a newcomer to a country who has settled there) **imigrasyon** immigrazione fem. (*pandarayuhan sa ibang; pook o bansa*) **imitahin** imitare (gaya) **imitasyon** imitazione fem. (*paggaya* syn.) **imoralidad** malcostume (*salaula; contrary to accepted moral principles*) **imperativo** imperativo mas. (*used for giving orders*) **impirmidad** infermità fem. (*illness*) **implasyon** inflazione fem. (*pagtaas ng halaga ng mga bilihin o pag-*

baba ng halaga ng salapi pagpintog; mga pasilidad tulad ng kalsada, paaralan, tulay, at iba pang gamit sa pamayanan)

impiyero inferno mas. (*mga taong nabu buhay sa bisyo at kasamaan*) **implowensya** influenza fem. (*kapangyarihan syn.*) **may mabuting/masamang implowensya** avere una buona/cattiva influenza su qualcuno **imporm** informare (*ipaalam; mag-pabatid* syn.) **impormasyon** informazione fem. (*kaalamian; kabatiran* syn.) **importante** importante adjective **imprastruktura** infrastruttura fem. (*mga pasilidad tulad ng kalsada, paaralan, tulay, at iba pang gamit sa pamayanan*) **impulsa** impulso mas. (*sudden urge*) **ina anak** figlioccio mas. figlioccia fem. **ninong** padrino mas. **inahing** gallina fem. **inahing baby** scrofa fem. **inampalan** giuria fem. (*lupong tagahatol*) **inbasyon** invasione fem. (*a hostile entry by an armed force into a country's territory, especially with the intention of conquering it pag-salakay; paglusob* syn.) **inbentaryo** inventario mas. (*listahan ng bilang at presyo ng mga painda o pag-aari*) **inbentyon** invenzione fem. (*a thing that somebody has created, especially a device or process*) **inbestment** investimento mas. (*puhunan; pamumuhunan* syn.) **inbitatsyon** invito mas. (*anyaya syn.*) **mag-anyaya** invitare **independsyra** indipendenza fem. (*freedom from dependence on or control by another person, organization, or state*) **indipikatsyon** identificazione fem. riconoscimento mas. **indineklara** dichiarazione fem.

indolehensiya

- indolehensiya** indolenza fem. (*katamaran* syn. *katigasan ng katawan*)
- industriya** industria fem. **bansang maunlad** industrializzare (*mga industriyalisadong bansa tulad Japan; Germany; Italy*)
- ingay** rumore; chiasso mas. **itigil mo ang ingay** non fate tanto rumore **nagkakaingay** rumoroso adjective (*containing much noise*)
- ingit** geloso adjective invidia fem. **maingit** essere geloso di
- ingles** inglese mas. noun at adjec. **ano ang tawag nito sa ingles?** come si dice ... in inglese?
- inihaw** barbecue mas. (*food cooked on grill*) grigliato
- inihaw** fish roasted over wood or charcoal
- inihurnong** al forno
- iniksiyon** iniezione fem. (*sa ugat; para sa ugat* syn.)
- inilathala** pubblicare (*distribute work of author*) **magpababala** pubblicità
- inililihim** riservato adjective (*booked in advance, having cool manner*)
- inisayon** avviamento mas. (*pagpasimula* syn. *ritwal o pagsubok sa bagong kasapi ng samahan*)
- inisyal** iniziale adjective (*unang titik ng pangalan o salita*)
- init** caldo **mainit dito** fa caldo **pakiramdam ko mainit** ho caldo
- iniuyan** rimborsare(*magbayad; magsauli ng nagugol*)
- inklinasyon** inclinazione fem. (*hilig, a feeling that pushes somebody to make a particular choice or decision*)
- inkwar** domandare (*magtanong, inquire; ask something*)
- inkwositobo** curioso adjective
- inla** pupilla fem. (*balintataw* syn. *pupil of the eye*)
- inmakulada** immacolato (*kalinis-linisan; busilak* syn.)
- inobasyon** innovazione fem. (*pagbabago* syn. *the act or process of*

- inventing or introducing s.th.new)*
- inodoro** water closet (*kumon; kubeta; palikuran; kasilyas* syn.)
- inosente** innocenza fem. (*walang sala; walang kasalanan; walang malay, absence of guilt*)
- inouod** carrion; rotting animal flesh
- inform** informare **informante** informatore mas. informatrice fem.
- impotente** impotenza fem. (*walang kaya; kawalang lakas; kahinaan; kawalan ng seksual na akayahan*)
- insalata** insalata fem. **insalada ng tuligan** insalata di tonno **sarsa ng insalada** condimento per l'insalata
- insayo** pratica fem. plural -che
- insektó** insetto mas. (*kulisap* syn.)
- insektibo** incentivo mas. something (*that encourages or motivates somebody to do something*)
- insest** incesto mas. (*nagmula sa mga ninunong mga magkakamaganak sa loob ng matagal na panahon*)
- insidente** incidente mas. (*pangyayari* syn. *maliit na bagay o pangyayari*)
- insik** cinese mas. at fem.
- inspiratyon** ispirazione fem. estro mas. (*stimulation for the human mind to creative thought or to the making of art*)
- ispireto** spirito mas. (*kaluluwa* syn. *taong itinuturing na inspiratsyon ng grupo*)
- insolbente** insolvente adjective (*bangkarote; walang ibabayad*)
- insuranse** assicurazione; garanzia fem. (*financial protection against loss or harm*)
- instalasyon** installazione fem. (*pagkakabit* syn.)
- institusyon** istituto mas. istituzione fem. (*samahan* syn.)
- istrikto** severo adjective (*very harsh or strict*)
- instrumento** strumento mas. (*sangkapan* syn. *a tool or mechanical device, especially one used for precision work*)

intelektuwal intellettuale adjective (*pangkaisipan; nagpapakilala ng talino; may kaugnayan sa isip*)

intelegrante intelligenza fem. (*katataluhan syn. ability to think and learn*)

intensidad intensità fem. (*the strength, power, force, or concentration of something*)

intensiyon intenzione fem. (*something that somebody plans to do*)

interbal intervallo mas. (*pagitan*)

interbiyu intervista fem. (*pakikipanayam syn. meeting for asking questions*)

intermisyon intervallo mas. (*panhinga syn. a break between parts of a musical or theatrical performance*)

internista a doctor who specializes in the diagnosis, prevention, and nonsurgical treatment of diseases affecting the internal organs

interiyor interno adjective (*loob; dakong loob syn.*)

intimidad intimo adjective (*kapalagayang-loob syn.*)

intindi capire **maintindihan ko ...** mi risulta che tu ... **hindi ko ma-intindihan** non ho capito per niente **naintindihan** capisco **in-tindihan** faintendere **maintin-dihan mo ba?** capisco **siyempre!** capisce! **hindi maintindihan ang isang bagay** non capire un'accia **Naintindihan mo ba?** Hai capito? **Hindi ko naintindihan.** Non capisco. **Naintindihan ko na.** Ho capito.

intolerante intollerante adjective, (*sarado ang isip sa ibang paniwala at kostumbre; intolerante hindi nagpaparaan o nagpaparaya*)

intrabenus endovenoso adjective (*sa ugat; para sa ugat syn.*)

intras entrata fem. imbocco mas. **libreng intras** entrata fem. libera

intriga intrigo mas. (*sabuwatan; pakana; lihim at pailalim na plano; lihim na relasyon sa pag-ibig*)

inum bere **hindi ako iinum** non bevo **Gusto mong uminum?** hai

voglia di bere? **uminum sila maraming bino** si beve molto vino

inumin bevanda fem. **isang inumin ng ...** un bicchiere di ... **pu-punta para sa inumin** andare a bere qualcosa

inunan cordone ombelicale (*tube connecting fetus to placenta*)

inyo pl. possessive pron. and adj. ninyo postpositive tuo plural tuo **inyong kaibigan** il tuo amico

inyong kotse la tua auto **inyong bahay** la tua casa sing. **inyong mga kotse** le tue auto **inyong mga bahay** le tue case pl.

ipagpatuloy consigliare (advise)

ipamana lasciare in eredità

ipamighati deprimere (depress)

ipapakita vedersi **illibot kita** far visitare

ipasok inserto (place s.th. inside)

ipis scarafaggio mas. blatta fem.

ipokrita ipocrita mas at fem. (*somebody who pretends to have admirable principles, beliefs, or feelings but behaves otherwise*)

ipotesya ipotesi fem. (teoria; a tentative explanation for a phenomenon, used as a basis for further investigation)

ipron grembiule mas. (apron)

ipu-ipo tornado mas. (buhawi syn.)

ipuipo gorgo mas. (plural -ghi)

iput escrementi mas. pl. taboo

irasyonal irrazionale (*contrary to or lacking in reason or logic*)

iri questo; that which is close to the person speaking

iris iride fem. (*part of the eye*)

ironik ironico adjective **ironiya** ironia fem. (*tumbalik; pabaligtad; mapanuya; deliberately stating the opposite of the truth, usually with the intention or result of being amusing*)

isa un; uno, una **isang araw** un giorno **isang pusa** un gatto **isang biro** uno scherzo **isang pulo** un'isola

isahan singolare mas. (referring to one person or thing)

isaisa

isaisa pezzo mas. **isaisa ng tina-pay** una fetta di pane
isang beses una volta; un tempo
isang beses sa ngayon una volta per tutte **noong unang panahon** c'era una volta
isangkalan addurre (*to make or create something, idahilan syn.*)
isapa un altro mas. un'altra fem.
isapa l'un l'altro
isda pesce mas. **tindera ng isda** pescivendolo mas. **malansa; amoy-isda** sospetto, equivoco, ambiguo **mangingisda** pescatore mas. **boto ng isda; tinik** lisca fem. **mangisda** pesca fem. **palikpik** pinna fem. **kawit** amo mas. **salap** retino *mga itlog ng isda* caviale mas. **pritong isda** frittura di pesce **baway** lenza fem. **bingwit; tunda** pesca con la lenza **isdang-ispanda** pesce spada **magisda; tindera ng isda** pescivendolo mas. **tindahan ng isda** pescheria fem. **isdanbituin** stella di mare **bingwit** traguardo mas. **sabaw ng isda** zuppa di pesce **mayroon kaming isda na sarriwa**. abbiamo pesce fresco. **Sige, isda na lang.** Bene, allora pesce. **Bigyan mo ako ng isang bahagi.** Portami un servire. **Sandali lang po.** Un momento, per favore. **isingkaw** contrattempo mas.
isipan mente fem. cervello mas. **maysakit sa isipan** malato di mente
isip pensare **na isip ko** penso o credo di sì **Ano isip mo?** cosa ne penso? **Wala akong iniisip.** non credo **wala sa iyong isip** essere matto **nawala ang isip** perdere il lume della ragione **wala akong iniisip** credo di no **isisip ko, siya ay tama.** Penso che lui abbia ragione.
isip isipin riconsiderare; ripensare
iskandalo scandalo mas. (*alinggas-gas syn.*) **isang iskandalo** scandalizzare
iskarlata scarlatto (*matingkad*

na pula na may hiwating na kulay-kahel)
iskarlatica scarlattina fem. (*lagnat na nakahahawa na kakabit ay pulang pamamantal sa katawan at pangangaliskis ng balat*)
iskupuluso scrupoloso adjective (*mahigpit syn. having moral integrity for what is morally right*)
isla isola fem. (*pulo syn.*) **tagapulo tagaaisla** isolano mas. isolana fem.
islam Islam mas. (*pananampalatayang itinatag ni mohammad*)
Corano mas. (*bibliya ng mga may pananampalatayang islam*)
ispageti similar to spaghetti bolognese. It is sometimes made with banana ketchup instead of tomato sauce, sweetened with sugar and topped with hot dog slices
Masarap na masarap ang ispageti. Gli spaghetti sono buoniissimi.
ispalto asfalto mas. a (*brownish black solid or semisolid substance*)
ispesyal speciale adjective (*superior or in comparison to others of the same kind*)
ispilling scrive (*baybayin syn.*)
anong pagbaybay ...? come si scrive ...? **could you spell that please?** me lo può dettare lettera per lettera?
inspireto anima fem. spirito mas. (*kaluluwa syn. life force of person*)
ispyha spia fem. **ispyonahé** spionaggio mas. (*act of spy*)
isiwalat tradire **pagkakanulo** tradimento mas.
ispada spada fem. (*kalis syn.*)
ispalto asfalto mas. (*semisolid bituminous substance*)
istanyo stagno (*a silvery, easily shaped metallic element. Source: oxide ore. Use: alloys such as solder, bronze, and pewter, protective coating for steel. Symbol Sn*)
istasyon stazione fem. (*stop on route*)
isterya isteria fem. (*galit; a state of extreme or exaggerated emotion*

- such as excitement or panic, especially among large numbers of people)*
- isterilisado** sterility *fem.* (*free from living bacteria and other micro-organisms*)
- istilo** stile *mas.* (*distinctive form*)
- istrikto** severo *adjective* (*mahigpit; mabagsik syn.*)
- istro** cannuccia *fem.* (*long thin tube used for sucking up a drink*)
- istroberi** fragola *fem.* (*red fruit*)
- istupido** stupidità *fem.* (*hangal; tanga syn.*)
- isturbo** disturbare (*hintuin syn.*)
- Wag mo akong isturbohin.** non disturbare **abala** fastidio *mas.*
- itaas**¹ issare (*lift somebody or something up*)
- itaas**² sopra, su (*to indicate a position directly above something*)
- sa/nasa itaas ng sa/nasa taas ng** sopra, su
- italiya** Italia *fem.* **italiano** italiano *mas.* **italiyana** italiana *fem.*
- marunong ka ba mag-italiano?** Parli Italiano? (*informal*) Parla italiano? (*formal*) **Oo, kaunti lang** Sì, un poco **anóng tawag diyan sa italiano ... ?** Come si dice ... in italiano? **Aking italiano ay masama.** Non parlo molto bene italiano. **hindi ako nagsasalita ng italiano.** Non parlo italiano.
- Nag-aaral ako ng italiano dala-wang taon na.** Studio l'italiano da due anni. **Nagpupunta si Maria sa Italiya.** Maria è andata in Italia. **nag-aaral ako italiano.** Faccio italiano. (When talking about your major or specialization, use the definite verb fare without article) **Italiyana ka ba?** Tu sei italiana?
- itama** regolare (*adjust machinery or select output; layos; lakma*)
- itanan** scappare (*takbo syn.*)
- itangi** discriminare **magtangi** discriminatione (*unfair treatment of one person or group, usually because of prejudice about race, ethnicity, age, religion, or gender*)
- iti** a disease of the lower intestine caused by infection with bacteria, protozoans or parasites and marked by severe diarrhea, inflammation, and the passage of blood and mucus (*disintirya syn.*)
- itiitig** poro *mas.* (*tiny opening in skin*)
- itim** nero *adjective* **puti at itim** nero su bianco
- itinatago** keeping; looking after
- itiwalag** scomunicare *f.* (*pataliskin, officially exclude (someone) from participation in the sacraments and services of the Christian Church*)
- itlog** uovo *mas.* **pula ng itlog** tuoro *mas.* **webera** portauovo *mas.* **balat ng itlog** guscio *mas.* d'uovo **puti ng itlog** albume *mas.* bianco d'uovo; chiara *fem.* **es-trelyado** uovo al tegame **kulung itlog** uovo sodo **pinakuluang itlog** l'uovo sodo **piniritong itlog** l'uovo strapazzato **malasadong itlog** uovo alla coque
- itlog na pula** duck eggs cured in brine or a mixture of clay salt. They are often served with diced tomatoes
- ito** demonstrative qui, qua; questo is used for singular nouns that are close to the speaker (*ító, íré, aré, niré nitó, iyón, niyón, niré*) **itong aklat** questo libro **itong kamisa** questa camicia **itong mga aklat** questi libri **itong mga kamisa** queste camicie **ito ay** questo/questa è ...
- itoloy** trasmettere (*magpadala; mag-dala; maghatig syn.*)
- ituro**¹ indicare (*point to something*)
- ituro**² designate; designare
- iwanan** abbandonare (*pabayaan; layasan syn.*)
- iwasan** evitare (*break free from captivity*)
- iyag** libidine *fem.* (*kandi; ngandi; libog; malipak; masakim* taboo the strong physical desire to have sex with somebody)

iyak

iyak piangere (*pagluha; hagulhol; hikbi* syn.)

iyan demonstrative questa (feminin) questo (maskulin) near the person addressed **iyang kotse** questa automobile **iyang bahay** questa casa **iyang-iyan** esattamente

iyo la tua pronoun postpositive form

mo after noun **iyong kotse, kotse**
mo la tua auto **iyong bahay** la tua casa *sing.* **Iyong mga kotse, mga kotse mo** le tue auto **iyong mga bahay, mga bahay mo** le tue case *pl.*

iyon demonstrative t questa (feminin) questo (maskulin), far from both **ang batang lalaki iyon** quel ragazzo laggiù **ang batang bae iyon** quella ragazza laggiù

Mga araw ng linggo/ giorni della settimana

Days are not capitalized.

Lingga	domenica <i>fem.</i>
Lunis	lunedì <i>mas.</i>
Martes	martedì <i>mas.</i>
Miyerkoles	mercoledì <i>mas.</i>
Huwebes	giovedì <i>mas.</i>
Biyernes	venerdì <i>mas.</i>
Sabado	sabato <i>mas.</i>

Is a grave accent mark (`) on the vocabulary words for Monday through Friday. That accent mark lets you know where to put the stress in the word, so in this case, the stress falls on the last syllable "di."

Che giorno è oggi?

Anong araw ngayon?

Oggi è mercoledì.

Ngayon ay Miyerkules.

Ieri era (è stato) martedì.

Kahapon ay Martes.

Domani è giovedì.

Bukas ay Huwebes.

To say on Mondays, on Tuesdays, etc., use il before lunedì through sabato, and la before domenica.

Arrivo a Manila il cinque ottobre.

Dumating sa Manila noong Oktubre 5.

Il weekend il mercato è aperto.

Ang merkado ay bukas sa Sabado at Linggo.

Parto per l'Italia sabato.

Aalis ako para sa Italy sa Sabado.

Il lunedì la maggior parte dei ristoranti sono chiusi.

Tuwing Lunes sa karamihan ng mga restaurant ay sarado.

Lunedì, martedì, mercoledì, giovedì e venerdì are invariable, so they don't change in their plural form. Sabato e domenica, however, have a plural form when needed. (e.g.: ...i sabati; ...le domeniche.)

Siamo chiusi tutte le domeniche mattina.

Ang aming mga araw off ay tuwing Linggo ng umaga.

Mga buwan ng taon / mesi dell'anno

Months are not capitalized.

Enero	gennaio <i>mas.</i>
Pebrero	febbraio <i>mas.</i>
Marso	marzo <i>mas.</i>
Abril	aprile <i>mas.</i>
Mayo	maggio <i>mas.</i>
Hunyo	giugno <i>mas.</i>
Hulyo	luglio <i>mas.</i>
Agosto	agosto <i>mas.</i>
Setyembre	settembre <i>mas.</i>
Oktubre	ottobre <i>mas.</i>
Nobyembre	novembre <i>mas.</i>
Disyembre	dicembre <i>mas.</i>

To specify the month, you have two options:

in gennaio/febbraio

sa Enero / Pebrero

nel mese di gennaio/febbraio

sa buwan ng Enero / Pebrero

To express the date, use *È il* (number) (month).

Oggi è il quindici febbraio.

Ngayon ay Pebrero 15.

May 5th would be *È il 5* (or *cinque*) maggio. But for the first of the month, use *primo* instead of 1 or *uno*.

To express ago, as in two days ago, a month ago, etc., just add *fa* afterwards.

due giorni fa

bago dalawang araw

To express last, as in last Wednesday, last week, etc., just add *scorso* (for masculine words) or *scorsa* (for feminine words) afterwards.

l'anno scorso

noong nakaraang taon / kataon

Io scorso giugno (nel giugno scorso) ero malato

huling (buwan) sa Hunyo nagkasakit ako

The months can also be determined by the optional addition of *prossimo*, for example:

ci sposiamo il prossimo settembre

namin magpakasal sa susunod na Setyembre

Ang panahon / La stagioni

la primavera	tag-sipol
l'estate	tag-araw
l'estate di San Martino	tag-init
l'autunno	tag-lagas
l'inverno	tag-ginaw, tag-lamig
la stagione delle piogge	tag-ulang

To say in the (season), just use *in*.

in primavera	sa tag-sipol
in estate	sa tag-araw, tag-init
in autunno	sa tag-lagas
in inverno	sa tag-ginaw, tag-lamig

D'estate and d'inverno can also be used instead of in estate or in inverno.

d'estate	sa tag-araw
d'inverno	sa tag-lamig

Some seasonal expressions:

stagionale	pana-panahon
di/fuori stagione	nasa / labas ng panahon
alta stagione	mataas na panahon
bassa stagione	mababang panahon
stagione morta	at sa di kapanahunan
frutta di stagione	prutas ng panahon

Ang oras / Il Tempo

i mattina	di pomeriggio	di sera	di notte
ng umaga	ng hapon	ng gabi	ng gabi

The basic formula is:

Che ora è? Ano'ng oras na?

Sono **le tre.** Alas tres. / Ikatlo

To tell the time in Italien are cardinal numbers with the definite article feminine plural and *essere* in the 3. Person plural (sono le ...) used.

Che ore sono? Ano'ng oras na?

Sono **le otto.** Alas-otso / Ika-walo.

To say one o'clock /una use the definite article feminine singular. To tell the time without number no article is used.

È mezzanotte. Hatinggabi na.

To say the minutes until the 39. minute of a hour, the numbers are connected with the conjunction e.

Sono **le tre e dieci.** Sampung minuto makalipas ang ikatlo ng...

To say the time from the 40. Minute on you must subtract (meno) the minutes from the next hour.

Sono **le cinque meno dieci.** Limampung minuto makalipas ang ika-apat ng...

Sono **le otto meno un quarto.** Apatnapu't-limang minuto makalipas ang ika-pito siyam

Sono **le cinque meno dieci** Limampung minuto makalipas ang ika-apat ng...

Numerals / ang mga numero

	Spain-Filipino	Filipino	Italiano
0	sero	sero	zero
1	uno	isa	uno
2	dos	dalawa	due
3	tres	tatlo	tre
4	kuwatro	apat	quattro
5	singko	lima	cinque
6	seis	anim	sei
7	site	pito	sette
8	otso	walo	otto
9	nuwebe	siyam	nove
10	yes	sampo	dieci
11	onse	labing isa	undici
12	dose	labing dalawa	dodici
13	trese	labing tatlo	tredici
14	katorse	labing apat	quattordici
15	kinse	labing lima	quindici
16	disiseis	labing anim	sedici
17	disisite	labing pito	diciassette
18	disiotso	labing walo	diciotto
19	disinuwebe	labing siyam	diciannove
20	bente	dalawampu	venti
21	bente uno	dalawampu't isa	ventuno
23	bente tres	dalawampu't tatlo	ventitrè
30	treinta	atlumpu	trenta
50	singkuwenta	limampu	cinquanta
60	seysinta	animnapu't	sessanta
70	sitenta	pitumpu't	settanta
80	otsenta	walumpu't	ottanta
90	nobenta	siyamnapu't	novanta
100	sanggatos	sandaan	cento
200		dalawangdaan	duecento
500		limandaan	cinquecento
1000		isanglibo	mille
2000		dalawanglibo	duemila
5000		limanlibo	cinquemila
10.000		sampunglibo	diecimila
100.000		sandaanglibo	centomila
1.000.000		sang angaw	un milione
1.000.000.000		sang bilyon	un miliardo

If a number ends in -tre, you need to add an accent: -tré.

When you have a word that ends in a vowel, like venti, and another word that begins with a vowel, like uno; the first word loses its vowel when putting the two words together.

Venti (20) and uno (1) make ventuno (21).

One exception is cento; it does not lose its vowel.

Cento (100) and uno (1) make centouno (101).

Notice that cento does not have a plural form, but mille does (mila). And be aware that Italian switches the use of commas and decimals.

numero ordinale

1st	primo, prima	una
2nd	secondo	pangalawa
3rd	terzo, terza	pang atlo
4th	quarto, quarta	pang apat
5th	quinto, quinta	pang lima
6th	sesto	pang anim
7th	settimo, settima	pang anim
8th	ottavo, ottava	pang walo
9th	nono	pang siyam
10th	decimo, decima	pang sampo
12th	dodicesimo, dodicesima	pang labing dalawa
20th	ventesimo, ventesima	pang labing bente

From eleventh on, just drop the final vowel of the cardinal number and add -esimo.

For numbers like ventitrè, trentatrè, add -esimo but do not drop the final e.

Ordinal numbers are adjectives and must agree with the nouns they modify; -o is the masculine ending, -a is the feminine ending.

il primo giorno	ang unang araw	la prima ora	ang unang oras
I primi giorni	ang mga unang araw	le prime ore	ang mga unang oras

Pahayag / Interiezione

Aba!	Bravo!
Abante!	Davanti!
Adiyos!	addio!
Aalis na!	fila!
Ano?	eh?
Ano!	Voce!
Ano ba yan!	mamma mia!
Ano ay mali ?	cosa c'è?
Aray!	ahi!
Atensyon!	Attenzione!
Ayan!	su, dai!
Ay na ko!	mamma mia!
Bawa!	ehi!
Bawal!	Attento!
Bilis na!	fai presto!, fai in fretta! Presto!
Binabati!	congratulations!
Buwisit!	Uffa! Che rabbia!
By!	arrivederci! <i>informal</i>
Dahan-dahan!	Piano!
Dali na!	fai presto!, fai in fretta! Presto!
Diyos ko po!	Dio moi!
Doon !	eccolo!
Hala!	fai pure!
Hali ka na!	lasciami andare! andiamo!
Hayan!	su, dai!
Hayun!	su, dai!
Helo!	pronto! <i>sa telefono</i> Ciao!
Heto!	Salve!
Hindi ko maintinde!	Presente!
Walang sorpresa!	non riesco a capire!
Hintay!	Per forza!
Ina!	aspettami!
Iisip mo!	maledizione!
	figurati!

Ito ay hindi madali!	Non è così semplice!
Ito ay limitado!	è il colmo!
Ito ay tama!	giusto!
Kalimutang ito!	Lasciamo perdere!
Kalimutan mo!	lascia andare!, lascia perdere!
Kalukuhan!	ma va!
Kampay	salute! cin cin!
Labas na!	fuori!
Larga!	fai pure!
Maayos!	bene!
Mabuhay!	Ciao! <i>Informal</i> buongiorno! <i>Formal</i>
Mabuti!	Benvenuto (<i>sg-m</i>) Benvenuti (<i>pl-m</i>) Benvenuta (<i>sg-f</i>) Benvenute (<i>pl-f</i>)
Maganda!	bene!
Magnais ko!	Che bello!
Makikiraan!	Magari!
Paalam!	Scusi! Scusa!
Pakiramdam ko....	arrivederci! <i>Formal</i>
Pakiusap!	Mi va di...
Para!	per cortesia!
Pasinsya!	alt!
Piskan!	Mi scusi!
Puta ina mo!	Salute!
Serbidor!	<i>taboo</i> Accidenti!
Sige!	Serbidor!
Sino alam?	fai pure! va bene!
Sino ito?	Chissà?
Siyempre!	chi è ?
Siyempre hindi!	certo! già! Macché!
Tahimik ang bibig mo!	si figuri! neanche per idea!
Tama na!	Zitto!
Tamana!	esatto!
Tara!	Basta!
	andiamo!

Dito tayo!
Tutulong!
Walang anuman!
Walang problema!

ci siamo!
Aiuto!
non farci caso!
non farci caso!